# Effective Field Theories and Resonances

# J.R. Peláez Universidad Complutense de Madrid and IPARCOS

#### October 24, 2019

SFB School, Institute of Nuclear Physics & Johannes Gutemberg University Mainz.



Boppard. 22-25/10/2019.

イロト イヨト イヨト イヨト

2/358









Unitarity and unitarization of EFTs

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

#### Dynamics of the Standard Model

J.F. Donoghue, E. Golowich, B.R. Holstein (1992) (2nd ed. 2014)

• Effective Lagrangians for the Standard Model A. Dobado, A.Gómez Nicola, A. López Maroto, J.R. Peláez, (1997)

#### • A Primer for Chiral Perturbation Theory S. Scherer, M.R. Schindler, (2012)

- U.G. Meissner, Rep. Progr. Phys. 56 (1993) 903. hep-ph/9302247.
- A. Pich, Rep. Progr. Phys. 58 (1995) 563. hep-ph/9502366.
- J. R. Peláez, Phys. Rept. 658, 1 (2016) [arXiv:1510.00653 [hep-ph]].

#### **Effective Field Theory**

#### Only relevant degrees of freedom below a scale Λ.

- Separation (mass/energy gap) from other states leading to well-defined 1/Λ<sup>n</sup> power counting.
- At each order most general Lagrangian compatible with the symmetries of the underlying theory (if known) or system.
- Finite set of effective parameters fixed at every order.
- Loops increase order. Infinities absorbed in higher order parameters. (if renormalization scheme consistent with symmetries).
- Finite calculations order by order.
- Systematic and model independent approach.

#### **Effective Field Theory**

- Only relevant degrees of freedom below a scale Λ.
- Separation (mass/energy gap) from other states leading to well-defined 1/Λ<sup>n</sup> power counting.
- At each order most general Lagrangian compatible with the symmetries of the underlying theory (if known) or system.
- Finite set of effective parameters fixed at every order.
- Loops increase order. Infinities absorbed in higher order parameters. (if renormalization scheme consistent with symmetries).
- Finite calculations order by order.
- Systematic and model independent approach.

#### **Effective Field Theory**

- Only relevant degrees of freedom below a scale Λ.
- Separation (mass/energy gap) from other states leading to well-defined 1/Λ<sup>n</sup> power counting.
- At each order most general Lagrangian compatible with the symmetries of the underlying theory (if known) or system.
- Finite set of effective parameters fixed at every order.
- Loops increase order. Infinities absorbed in higher order parameters. (if renormalization scheme consistent with symmetries).
- Finite calculations order by order.
- Systematic and model independent approach.

#### **Effective Field Theory**

- Only relevant degrees of freedom below a scale Λ.
- Separation (mass/energy gap) from other states leading to well-defined 1/Λ<sup>n</sup> power counting.
- At each order most general Lagrangian compatible with the symmetries of the underlying theory (if known) or system.
- Finite set of effective parameters fixed at every order.
- Loops increase order. Infinities absorbed in higher order parameters. (if renormalization scheme consistent with symmetries).
- Finite calculations order by order.
- Systematic and model independent approach.

#### **Effective Field Theory**

- Only relevant degrees of freedom below a scale Λ.
- Separation (mass/energy gap) from other states leading to well-defined 1/Λ<sup>n</sup> power counting.
- At each order most general Lagrangian compatible with the symmetries of the underlying theory (if known) or system.
- Finite set of effective parameters fixed at every order.
- Loops increase order. Infinities absorbed in higher order parameters. (if renormalization scheme consistent with symmetries).
- Finite calculations order by order.
- Systematic and model independent approach.

#### **Effective Field Theory**

- Only relevant degrees of freedom below a scale Λ.
- Separation (mass/energy gap) from other states leading to well-defined 1/Λ<sup>n</sup> power counting.
- At each order most general Lagrangian compatible with the symmetries of the underlying theory (if known) or system.
- Finite set of effective parameters fixed at every order.
- Loops increase order. Infinities absorbed in higher order parameters. (if renormalization scheme consistent with symmetries).
- Finite calculations order by order.
- Systematic and model independent approach.

#### **Effective Field Theory**

- Only relevant degrees of freedom below a scale Λ.
- Separation (mass/energy gap) from other states leading to well-defined 1/Λ<sup>n</sup> power counting.
- At each order most general Lagrangian compatible with the symmetries of the underlying theory (if known) or system.
- Finite set of effective parameters fixed at every order.
- Loops increase order. Infinities absorbed in higher order parameters. (if renormalization scheme consistent with symmetries).
- Finite calculations order by order.
- Systematic and model independent approach.

#### **Effective Field Theory**

- Only relevant degrees of freedom below a scale Λ.
- Separation (mass/energy gap) from other states leading to well-defined 1/Λ<sup>n</sup> power counting.
- At each order most general Lagrangian compatible with the symmetries of the underlying theory (if known) or system.
- Finite set of effective parameters fixed at every order.
- Loops increase order. Infinities absorbed in higher order parameters. (if renormalization scheme consistent with symmetries).
- Finite calculations order by order.
- Systematic and model independent approach.

#### **Effective Field Theory**

- Only relevant degrees of freedom below a scale Λ.
- Separation (mass/energy gap) from other states leading to well-defined 1/Λ<sup>n</sup> power counting.
- At each order most general Lagrangian compatible with the symmetries of the underlying theory (if known) or system.
- Finite set of effective parameters fixed at every order.
- Loops increase order. Infinities absorbed in higher order parameters. (if renormalization scheme consistent with symmetries).
- Finite calculations order by order.
- Systematic and model independent approach.

# FERMI ELECTROWEAK THEORY (1934) (& FEYNMAN GELL-MANN 1958)

Electroweak processes with  $E, m_i \ll M_W \equiv \Lambda$ .



The W field propagator and vertices are reduced to an effective "contact term" and constant. It has been "integrated out".

This can be done rigorously and the heavy field is actually "integrated out" of the action. Schematically, if

$$S_{tot}[\phi,\Phi] = \int dx \mathcal{L}(\phi,\Phi) = S[\phi] + S[\phi,\Phi],$$

with  $m_{\phi} << M_{\Phi} \equiv \Lambda$ , then we define an "Effective action" through

$$e^{iS_{eff}[\phi]} = \int [d\Phi] e^{iS[\phi,\Phi]} = e^{iS[\phi]} \underbrace{\int [d\Phi] e^{iS[\phi,\Phi]}}_{ ext{only depends on }\phi} ,$$

rewritten again formally as

$$S_{eff}[\phi] = \int dx \mathcal{L}_{eff}(\phi) = S[\phi] + S_{dec}[\phi] + S_{non-dec}[\phi],$$

where  $S_{dec}[\phi] \equiv$  "decoupling terms" suppressed by 1/M powers.

This can be done rigorously and the heavy field is actually "integrated out" of the action. Schematically, if

$$S_{tot}[\phi,\Phi] = \int dx \mathcal{L}(\phi,\Phi) = S[\phi] + S[\phi,\Phi],$$

with  $m_{\phi} \ll M_{\Phi} \equiv \Lambda$ , then we define an "Effective action" through

$$e^{iS_{eff}[\phi]} = \int [d\Phi] e^{iS[\phi,\Phi]} = e^{iS[\phi]} \underbrace{\int [d\Phi] e^{iS[\phi,\Phi]}}_{ ext{only decends on }\phi} ,$$

rewritten again formally as

$$S_{ ext{eff}}[\phi] = \int dx \mathcal{L}_{ ext{eff}}(\phi) = S[\phi] + S_{ ext{dec}}[\phi] + S_{ ext{non-dec}}[\phi],$$

where  $S_{dec}[\phi] \equiv$  "decoupling terms" suppressed by 1/M powers.

This can be done rigorously and the heavy field is actually "integrated out" of the action. Schematically, if

$$S_{tot}[\phi,\Phi] = \int dx \mathcal{L}(\phi,\Phi) = S[\phi] + S[\phi,\Phi],$$

with  $m_{\phi} \ll M_{\Phi} \equiv \Lambda$ , then we define an "Effective action" through

$$e^{iS_{eff}[\phi]} = \int [d\Phi] e^{iS[\phi,\Phi]} = e^{iS[\phi]} \int [d\Phi] e^{iS[\phi,\Phi]}$$

only depends on  $\phi$ 

rewritten again formally as

$$S_{ ext{eff}}[\phi] = \int dx \mathcal{L}_{ ext{eff}}(\phi) = S[\phi] + S_{ ext{dec}}[\phi] + S_{ ext{non-dec}}[\phi],$$

where  $S_{dec}[\phi] \equiv$  "decoupling terms" suppressed by 1/M powers.

16/358

This can be done rigorously and the heavy field is actually "integrated out" of the action. Schematically, if

$$S_{tot}[\phi,\Phi] = \int dx \mathcal{L}(\phi,\Phi) = S[\phi] + S[\phi,\Phi],$$

with  $m_{\phi} << M_{\Phi} \equiv \Lambda$ , then we define an "Effective action" through

$$e^{iS_{eff}[\phi]} = \int [d\Phi] e^{iS[\phi,\Phi]} = e^{iS[\phi]} \underbrace{\int [d\Phi] e^{iS[\phi,\Phi]}}_{ ext{only depends on }\phi} \;,$$

rewritten again formally as

$$S_{eff}[\phi] = \int dx \mathcal{L}_{eff}(\phi) = S[\phi] + S_{dec}[\phi] + S_{non-dec}[\phi],$$

where  $S_{dec}[\phi] \equiv$  "decoupling terms" suppressed by 1/M powers.

17/358

This can be done rigorously and the heavy field is actually "integrated out" of the action. Schematically, if

$$S_{tot}[\phi,\Phi] = \int dx \mathcal{L}(\phi,\Phi) = S[\phi] + S[\phi,\Phi],$$

with  $m_{\phi} << M_{\Phi} \equiv \Lambda$ , then we define an "Effective action" through

$$e^{iS_{eff}[\phi]} = \int [d\Phi] e^{iS[\phi,\Phi]} = e^{iS[\phi]} \underbrace{\int [d\Phi] e^{iS[\phi,\Phi]}}_{ ext{only depends on }\phi} \;,$$

rewritten again formally as

$$S_{ ext{eff}}[\phi] = \int dx \mathcal{L}_{ ext{eff}}(\phi) = S[\phi] + S_{ ext{dec}}[\phi] + S_{ ext{non-dec}}[\phi]$$

where  $S_{dec}[\phi] \equiv$  "decoupling terms" suppressed by 1/M powers.

This can be done rigorously and the heavy field is actually "integrated out" of the action. Schematically, if

$$S_{tot}[\phi,\Phi] = \int dx \mathcal{L}(\phi,\Phi) = S[\phi] + S[\phi,\Phi],$$

with  $m_{\phi} << M_{\Phi} \equiv \Lambda$ , then we define an "Effective action" through

$$e^{iS_{eff}[\phi]} = \int [d\Phi] e^{iS[\phi,\Phi]} = e^{iS[\phi]} \underbrace{\int [d\Phi] e^{iS[\phi,\Phi]}}_{ ext{only depends on }\phi} \;,$$

rewritten again formally as

$$S_{eff}[\phi] = \int dx \mathcal{L}_{eff}(\phi) = S[\phi] + S_{dec}[\phi] + S_{non-dec}[\phi],$$

where  $S_{dec}[\phi] \equiv$  "decoupling terms" suppressed by 1/M powers.

19/358

#### Decoupling Theorem Appelquist-Carrazone (1975)

If  $S[\phi, \Phi]$  is renormalizable, has no spontaneous symmetry breaking, no chiral fermions and heavy fermions form a complete multiplet, then the non-decoupling terms can be absorbed through renormalization in the Lagrangian of the light fields, up to decoupling terms suppressed by 1/M.

Particularly interesting for vector gauge theories, where complete multiplets of non-chiral heavy fermions can be decoupled.

- ⇒ In OED. Low energy theory of photons decoupling → Euler-Heisenberg Lagrangian
- In OCD we can decouple each heavy quark, one by one. We can satisfy consider OCD only with u, d is or just u, d.

#### Decoupling Theorem Appelquist-Carrazone (1975)

If  $S[\phi, \Phi]$  is renormalizable, has no spontaneous symmetry breaking, no chiral fermions and heavy fermions form a complete multiplet, then the non-decoupling terms can be absorbed through renormalization in the Lagrangian of the light fields, up to decoupling terms suppressed by 1/M.

Particularly interesting for vector gauge theories, where complete multiplets of non-chiral heavy fermions can be decoupled.

In QED, Low energy meory of photons decoupling → Euler-Heisenberg Lagrangian In QCD we can decouple each heavy quark, one by one. We can ealely consider QCD only with u, d, e or just u, d.

#### Decoupling Theorem Appelquist-Carrazone (1975)

If  $S[\phi, \Phi]$  is renormalizable, has no spontaneous symmetry breaking, no chiral fermions and heavy fermions form a complete multiplet, then the non-decoupling terms can be absorbed through renormalization in the Lagrangian of the light fields, up to decoupling terms suppressed by 1/M.

Particularly interesting for vector gauge theories, where complete multiplets of non-chiral heavy fermions can be decoupled.

- In QED. Low energy theory of photons decoupling  $\rightarrow$  Euler-Heisenberg Lagrangian
- In QCD we can decouple each heavy quark, one by one.
   We can safely consider QCD only with u, d, s or just u, d.

#### Decoupling Theorem Appelquist-Carrazone (1975)

If  $S[\phi, \Phi]$  is renormalizable, has no spontaneous symmetry breaking, no chiral fermions and heavy fermions form a complete multiplet, then the non-decoupling terms can be absorbed through renormalization in the Lagrangian of the light fields, up to decoupling terms suppressed by 1/M.

Particularly interesting for vector gauge theories, where complete multiplets of non-chiral heavy fermions can be decoupled.

- In QED. Low energy theory of photons decoupling  $\rightarrow$  Euler-Heisenberg Lagrangian
- In QCD we can decouple each heavy quark, one by one.
   We can safely consider QCD only with u, d, s or just u, d.

イロト イヨト イヨト イ

24/358

# EXAMPLE: EULER-HEISENBERG LAGRANGIAN (1936)

Start from the usual QED action

$$\mathcal{S}_{
m QED}[\mathcal{A}_{\mu},\psi,\overline{\psi}]=-rac{1}{4}\int dx \mathcal{F}_{\mu
u}\mathcal{F}^{\mu
u}+\int dx\overline{\psi}(i\,oldsymbol{\mathcal{D}}-\mathcal{M}_{ heta})\psi$$



Integrate out the electron for photons with  $E << M_e \equiv \Lambda$ .

$$S_{\text{eff}}[A] = \frac{-1}{4} \int dx F_{\mu\nu} F^{\mu\nu} - \frac{e^2}{3(4\pi)^2} \Delta \int dx F_{\mu\nu} F^{\mu\nu} \longleftarrow \text{ non-decoupling and divergent} - \frac{e^2}{15(4\pi)^2 M_e^2} \int dx F_{\mu\nu} \partial^{\rho} \partial_{\rho} F^{\mu\nu} + O\left(\frac{p^2}{M_e^2}\right)^2 \longleftarrow \text{ new decoupling terms }.$$

# EXAMPLE: EULER-HEISENBERG LAGRANGIAN (1936)

Start from the usual QED action

$$\mathcal{S}_{
m QED}[\mathcal{A}_{\mu},\psi,\overline{\psi}]=-rac{1}{4}\int dx \mathcal{F}_{\mu
u}\mathcal{F}^{\mu
u}+\int dx\overline{\psi}(i\,D\!\!\!/-M_{e})\psi$$



Integrate out the electron for photons with  $E \ll M_e \equiv \Lambda$ .

$$S_{\text{eff}}[A] = \frac{-1}{4} \int dx F_{\mu\nu} F^{\mu\nu} - \frac{e^2}{3(4\pi)^2} \Delta \int dx F_{\mu\nu} F^{\mu\nu} \longleftarrow \text{ non-decoupling and divergent}$$
$$- \frac{e^2}{15(4\pi)^2 M_e^2} \int dx F_{\mu\nu} \partial^{\mu} \partial_{\nu} F^{\mu\nu} + O\left(\frac{p^2}{M_e^2}\right)^2 \longleftarrow \text{ new decoupling terms }.$$

• • • • • • • • • • • •

26/358

# EXAMPLE: EULER-HEISENBERG LAGRANGIAN (1936)

Start from the usual QED action

$$\mathcal{S}_{
m QED}[\mathcal{A}_{\mu},\psi,\overline{\psi}]=-rac{1}{4}\int dx \mathcal{F}_{\mu
u}\mathcal{F}^{\mu
u}+\int dx\overline{\psi}(i\,D\!\!\!/-M_{e})\psi$$



Integrate out the electron for photons with  $E << M_e \equiv \Lambda$ .

$$S_{\rm eff}[A] = \frac{-1}{4} \int dx F_{\mu\nu} F^{\mu\nu} - \frac{e^2}{3(4\pi)^2} \Delta \int dx F_{\mu\nu} F^{\mu\nu} \longleftarrow \text{ non-decoupling and divergent}$$
$$- \frac{e^2}{15(4\pi)^2 M_e^2} \int dx F_{\mu\nu} \partial^{\rho} \partial_{\rho} F^{\mu\nu} + O\left(\frac{p^2}{M_e^2}\right)^2 \longleftarrow \text{ new decoupling terms }.$$

• Heavy quark Effective Theory (HQET). For one heavy quark.  $\Lambda = M_Q$ .

- Non relativistic QCD (NRQCD), Λ = relative velocity of two heavy quarks.
- Soft collinear effective Theory (SCET). Only the hard parts of a field integrated out.
- For Electroweak Symmetry breaking sectors. Λ =scale of new particles. Lagrangian consistent with SM Lagrangian, widely considered an EFT.
- For Gravity. Other operators consistent with general covariance, expansion on  $1/M_{Plank}$ . Also non-relativistic effective theory.
- Effective Theories for Solid State Physics

- Heavy quark Effective Theory (HQET). For one heavy quark.  $\Lambda = M_Q$ .
- Non relativistic QCD (NRQCD), Λ =relative velocity of two heavy quarks.
- Soft collinear effective Theory (SCET). Only the hard parts of a field integrated out.
- For Electroweak Symmetry breaking sectors. Λ =scale of new particles. Lagrangian consistent with SM Lagrangian, widely considered an EFT.
- For Gravity. Other operators consistent with general covariance, expansion on  $1/M_{Plank}$ . Also non-relativistic effective theory.
- Effective Theories for Solid State Physics

- Heavy quark Effective Theory (HQET). For one heavy quark.  $\Lambda = M_Q$ .
- Non relativistic QCD (NRQCD), Λ =relative velocity of two heavy quarks.
- Soft collinear effective Theory (SCET). Only the hard parts of a field integrated out.
- For Electroweak Symmetry breaking sectors. Λ =scale of new particles. Lagrangian consistent with SM Lagrangian, widely considered an EFT.
- For Gravity. Other operators consistent with general covariance, expansion on  $1/M_{Plank}$ . Also non-relativistic effective theory.
- Effective Theories for Solid State Physics

- Heavy quark Effective Theory (HQET). For one heavy quark.  $\Lambda = M_Q$ .
- Non relativistic QCD (NRQCD), Λ =relative velocity of two heavy quarks.
- Soft collinear effective Theory (SCET). Only the hard parts of a field integrated out.
- For Electroweak Symmetry breaking sectors. Λ =scale of new particles. Lagrangian consistent with SM Lagrangian, widely considered an EFT.
- For Gravity. Other operators consistent with general covariance, expansion on  $1/M_{Plank}$ . Also non-relativistic effective theory.
- Effective Theories for Solid State Physics

- Heavy quark Effective Theory (HQET). For one heavy quark.  $\Lambda = M_Q$ .
- Non relativistic QCD (NRQCD), Λ =relative velocity of two heavy quarks.
- Soft collinear effective Theory (SCET). Only the hard parts of a field integrated out.
- For Electroweak Symmetry breaking sectors. Λ =scale of new particles. Lagrangian consistent with SM Lagrangian, widely considered an EFT.
- For Gravity. Other operators consistent with general covariance, expansion on  $1/M_{Plank}$ . Also non-relativistic effective theory.
- Effective Theories for Solid State Physics

- Heavy quark Effective Theory (HQET). For one heavy quark.  $\Lambda = M_Q$ .
- Non relativistic QCD (NRQCD), Λ =relative velocity of two heavy quarks.
- Soft collinear effective Theory (SCET). Only the hard parts of a field integrated out.
- For Electroweak Symmetry breaking sectors. Λ =scale of new particles. Lagrangian consistent with SM Lagrangian, widely considered an EFT.
- For Gravity. Other operators consistent with general covariance, expansion on  $1/M_{Plank}$ . Also non-relativistic effective theory.
- Effective Theories for Solid State Physics

- Heavy quark Effective Theory (HQET). For one heavy quark.  $\Lambda = M_Q$ .
- Non relativistic QCD (NRQCD), Λ =relative velocity of two heavy quarks.
- Soft collinear effective Theory (SCET). Only the hard parts of a field integrated out.
- For Electroweak Symmetry breaking sectors. Λ =scale of new particles. Lagrangian consistent with SM Lagrangian, widely considered an EFT.
- For Gravity. Other operators consistent with general covariance, expansion on  $1/M_{Plank}$ . Also non-relativistic effective theory.
- Effective Theories for Solid State Physics

- Heavy quark Effective Theory (HQET). For one heavy quark.  $\Lambda = M_Q$ .
- Non relativistic QCD (NRQCD), Λ =relative velocity of two heavy quarks.
- Soft collinear effective Theory (SCET). Only the hard parts of a field integrated out.
- For Electroweak Symmetry breaking sectors. Λ =scale of new particles. Lagrangian consistent with SM Lagrangian, widely considered an EFT.
- For Gravity. Other operators consistent with general covariance, expansion on  $1/M_{Plank}$ . Also non-relativistic effective theory.
- Effective Theories for Solid State Physics

#### QCD

Quantum Chromodynamics: non-Abelian  $SU(3)_c$  gauge theory minimally coupled to quarks

$$\mathcal{L}_{QCD} = \sum_{j=1}^{N_f} \bar{q}_j(x) (i \not D - m_j) q_j(x) - \frac{1}{4} \sum_{a=1}^{N_c^2 - 1} G^a_{\mu\nu}(x) G^{\mu\nu}_a(x)$$

$$G^a_{\mu\nu}(x) = \partial_{\mu} A^a_{\nu} - \partial_{\nu} A^a_{\mu} + g f^a_{bc} A^b_{\mu} A^c_{\nu}, \qquad \not D_{\mu} = (\partial_{\mu} - i g T_a A^a_{\mu}/2) \gamma^{\mu},$$
with

$$m_u = 2.3^{+0.7}_{-0.5}\,{
m MeV}\,, m_d = 4.8^{+0.7}_{-0.3}\,{
m MeV}\,, m_s = 95\pm5\,{
m MeV}$$

 $m_c = 1.275 \pm 0.025 \, {
m GeV} \,, m_b = 4.18 \pm 0.03 \, {
m GeV} \,, m_t = 173.5 \pm 1.4 \, {
m GeV}$ 

Decoupling theorem:

Below 1-1.5 GeV we can keep the lightest quarks:  $N_f = 2$  or 3.

#### QCD

Quantum Chromodynamics: non-Abelian  $SU(3)_c$  gauge theory minimally coupled to quarks

$$\mathcal{L}_{QCD} = \sum_{j=1}^{N_f} \bar{q}_j(x) (i \not\!\!D - m_j) q_j(x) - \frac{1}{4} \sum_{a=1}^{N_c^2 - 1} G^a_{\mu\nu}(x) G^{\mu\nu}_a(x)$$
$$G^a_{\mu\nu}(x) = \partial_{\mu} A^a_{\nu} - \partial_{\nu} A^a_{\mu} + g f^a_{bc} A^b_{\mu} A^c_{\nu}, \qquad \not\!\!D_{\mu} = (\partial_{\mu} - i g T_a A^a_{\mu}/2) \gamma^{\mu},$$
with

$$m_u = 2.3^{+0.7}_{-0.5}\,{
m MeV}\,, m_d = 4.8^{+0.7}_{-0.3}\,{
m MeV}\,, m_s = 95\pm5\,{
m MeV}$$

 $m_c = 1.275 \pm 0.025 \, {
m GeV} \,, m_b = 4.18 \pm 0.03 \, {
m GeV} \,, m_t = 173.5 \pm 1.4 \, {
m GeV}$ 

Decoupling theorem:

Below 1-1.5 GeV we can keep the lightest quarks:  $N_f = 2$  or 3.
37/358

### QCD: PERTURVATIVE VS. NON-PERTURBATIVE

After renormalization  $\alpha_s \equiv g^2/4\pi$  "runs":



### QCD: PERTURVATIVE VS. NON-PERTURBATIVE

After renormalization  $\alpha_s \equiv g^2/4\pi$  "runs":



Q >> Λ<sub>QCD</sub>, perturbative. Asymptotically free quarks and gluons
 for Q ≤ Λ<sub>QCD</sub> non-perturbative, confinement, hadrons!

38/358

### QCD: PERTURVATIVE VS. NON-PERTURBATIVE

After renormalization  $\alpha_s \equiv g^2/4\pi$  "runs":



Q >> Λ<sub>QCD</sub>, perturbative. Asymptotically free quarks and gluons
 for Q ≤ Λ<sub>QCD</sub> non-perturbative, confinement, hadrons!!

Chiral limit  $m_q \rightarrow 0$  interesting since  $m_u, m_d, m_s \ll M_{hadrons}$ . Then  $\mathcal{L}_{QCD}$  invariant under  $SU(N_t) \approx SU(N_t)_B$  Chiral Symmetry:

$$q_{L,R} \longrightarrow \underbrace{\exp\left(-i\theta_a^{L,R}\frac{T_a}{2}\right)}_{L,R} q_{L,R}, \quad \text{with} \quad q_{L,R} = \left(\frac{1 \pm \gamma_5}{2}\right) q.$$

with  $T_a = \lambda_a$  for  $N_f = 3$  and  $T_a = \tau_a$  (Pauli matrices) for  $N_f = 2$ . Noether's Theorem  $\Rightarrow$  Conserved currents:

> $V_a^{\mu} = \bar{q}\gamma^{\mu}T_a q$ , "Vector"  $\theta_a^{L} = \theta_a^R \quad SU(N_f)_V$  Symmetry  $A_a^{\mu} = \bar{q}\gamma^{\mu}\gamma_5 T_a q$ . "Axial"  $\theta_a^{L} = -\theta_a^R$

Thus,  $SU(N_f)_L \times SU(N_f)_R$  multiplets expected, up to small  $m_q$  differences

Chiral limit  $m_q \rightarrow 0$  interesting since  $m_u, m_d, m_s \ll M_{hadrons}$ . Then  $\mathcal{L}_{QCD}$  invariant under  $SU(N_f)_L \times SU(N_f)_R$  Chiral Symmetry:

$$q_{L,R} \longrightarrow \underbrace{\exp\left(-i\theta_a^{L,R}\frac{T_a}{2}\right)}_{L,R \text{ transformations: } L^{\dagger} = L^{-1}, R^{\dagger} = R^{-1}} q_{L,R}, \text{ with } q_{L,R} = \left(\frac{1 \mp \gamma_5}{2}\right) q.$$

with  $T_a = \lambda_a$  for  $N_f = 3$  and  $T_a = \tau_a$  (Pauli matrices) for  $N_f = 2$ . Noether's Theorem  $\Rightarrow$  Conserved currents:

> $V_a^{\mu} = \bar{q}\gamma^{\mu}T_a q$ , "Vector"  $\theta_a^{L} = \theta_a^R SU(N_f)_V$  Symmetry  $A_a^{\mu} = \bar{q}\gamma^{\mu}\gamma_5 T_a q$ . "Axial"  $\theta_a^{L} = -\theta_a^R$

Thus,  $SU(N_f)_L imes SU(N_f)_R$  multiplets expected, up to small  $m_q$  differences

Chiral limit  $m_q \rightarrow 0$  interesting since  $m_u, m_d, m_s \ll M_{hadrons}$ . Then  $\mathcal{L}_{QCD}$  invariant under  $SU(N_f)_L \times SU(N_f)_R$  Chiral Symmetry:

$$q_{L,R} \longrightarrow \underbrace{\exp\left(-i\theta_a^{L,R}\frac{T_a}{2}\right)}_{L,R \text{ transformations: } L^{\dagger} = L^{-1}, R^{\dagger} = R^{-1}} q_{L,R}, \text{ with } q_{L,R} = \left(\frac{1 \mp \gamma_5}{2}\right) q.$$

with  $T_a = \lambda_a$  for  $N_f = 3$  and  $T_a = \tau_a$  (Pauli matrices) for  $N_f = 2$ . Noether's Theorem  $\Rightarrow$  Conserved currents:

$$V_a^{\mu} = \bar{q}\gamma^{\mu}T_a q$$
, "Vector"  $\theta_a^{L} = \theta_a^R SU(N_f)_V$  Symmetry  
 $A_a^{\mu} = \bar{q}\gamma^{\mu}\gamma_5 T_a q$ . "Axial"  $\theta_a^{L} = -\theta_a^R$ 

Thus,  $SU(N_f)_L \times SU(N_f)_R$  multiplets expected, up to small  $m_q$  differences.

But only  $SU(3)_V$  multiplets seen. Example: vector  $J^P = 1^-$  nonet



while the closest axial-vector  $J^P = 1^+$  is the  $a_1(1260)...$ 

# ...500 MeV too heavy!!

・ロト ・ 日 ・ ・ ヨ ・ ・ ヨ ・

Cannot be explained by the small explicit breaking due to  $m_q$ .  $SU(N_f)_L \times SU(N_f)_R$  for  $N_f = 2,3$  is broken "spontaneously".

But only  $SU(3)_V$  multiplets seen. Example: vector  $J^P = 1^-$  nonet



while the closest axial-vector  $J^P = 1^+$  is the  $a_1(1260)...$ 

## ...500 MeV too heavy!!

・ロト ・ 日 ・ ・ ヨ ・ ・ ヨ ・

Cannot be explained by the small explicit breaking due to  $m_q$ .  $SU(N_f)_L \times SU(N_f)_R$  for  $N_f = 2,3$  is broken "spontaneously".

But only  $SU(3)_V$  multiplets seen. Example: vector  $J^P = 1^-$  nonet



while the closest axial-vector  $J^P = 1^+$  is the  $a_1(1260)...$ 

## ...500 MeV too heavy!!

Cannot be explained by the small explicit breaking due to  $m_q$ .  $SU(N_f)_L \times SU(N_f)_R$  for  $N_f = 2,3$  is broken "spontaneously".

## SPONTANEOUS SYMMETRY BREAKING (SSB)

#### Noether's Theorem:

Continuous symmetry  $U \Rightarrow$  Conserved current  $\partial_{\mu}J_{a}^{\mu} = 0$ , a = 1, N. Symmetry charges  $Q_{a} = \int dx J_{a}^{0}(x)$  are group generators  $U = e^{i\theta_{a}Q_{a}}$ If *H* is the Hamiltonian:  $UHU^{-1} = H \Rightarrow [Q_{a}, H] = 0$ .

Then:  $[Q_a, H] |0\rangle = Q_a \underbrace{H|0\rangle}_{=0} - H Q_a |0\rangle = 0$ . Two possibilities:

Mambu-Goldstone mode: |m<sup>n</sup>⟩ == Q<sub>k</sub> |0⟩ ;≠-0; = :h<sup>n</sup> |m<sup>n</sup>⟩ == 0
 M<sup>n</sup> Nambu-Goldstone states<sup>n</sup> dependents with the vecuum with quantum multibers of the symmetry generators.
 Necessary choice of vacuum for quantization and particle definition.
 Spontaneously<sup>n</sup> breaks symmetry => non-symmetric spectrum.

## SPONTANEOUS SYMMETRY BREAKING (SSB)

#### Noether's Theorem:

Continuous symmetry  $U \Rightarrow$  Conserved current  $\partial_{\mu}J_{a}^{\mu} = 0$ , a = 1, N. Symmetry charges  $Q_{a} = \int dx J_{a}^{0}(x)$  are group generators  $U = e^{i\theta_{a}Q_{a}}$ If *H* is the Hamiltonian:  $UHU^{-1} = H \Rightarrow [Q_{a}, H] = 0$ .

Then: 
$$[Q_a, H] |0\rangle = Q_a \underbrace{H |0\rangle}_{=0} - H Q_a |0\rangle = 0$$
. Two possibilities:

• Weyl-Wigner mode:  $Q_a |0\rangle = 0$  symmetric vacuum and spectrum.

• Nambu-Goldstone mode:  $|\pi^a\rangle \equiv Q_a |0\rangle \neq 0$ ,  $H |\pi^a\rangle = 0$  *N* "Nambu-Goldstone states" degenerate with the vacuum with quantum numbers of the symmetry generators. Necessary choice of vacuum for quantization and particle definition "Spontaneously" breaks symmetry  $\rightarrow$  non-symmetric spectrum.

## SPONTANEOUS SYMMETRY BREAKING (SSB)

#### Noether's Theorem:

Continuous symmetry  $U \Rightarrow$  Conserved current  $\partial_{\mu}J_{a}^{\mu} = 0$ , a = 1, N. Symmetry charges  $Q_{a} = \int dx J_{a}^{0}(x)$  are group generators  $U = e^{i\theta_{a}Q_{a}}$ If *H* is the Hamiltonian:  $UHU^{-1} = H \Rightarrow [Q_{a}, H] = 0$ .

Then: 
$$[Q_a, H] |0\rangle = Q_a \underbrace{H|0\rangle}_{=0} - H Q_a |0\rangle = 0$$
. Two possibilities:

- Weyl-Wigner mode:  $Q_a |0\rangle = 0$  symmetric vacuum and spectrum.
- Nambu-Goldstone mode:  $|\pi^a\rangle \equiv Q_a |0\rangle \neq 0$ ,  $H |\pi^a\rangle = 0$ *N* "Nambu-Goldstone states" degenerate with the vacuum with quantum numbers of the symmetry generators. Necessary choice of vacuum for quantization and particle definition
  - "Spontaneously" breaks symmetry  $\rightarrow$  non-symmetric spectrum.

In QCD there are  $N_f^2 - 1$  broken  $Q_a = \int dx A_a^0$ , with  $A_a^{\mu} \bar{q} \gamma^{\mu} \gamma_5 T_a q$ . Since  $Q_a$  has no spin but negative parity...

### QCD in the chiral limit

 $N_f^2 - 1$  pseudoscalar massless Nambu-Goldstone Bosons (NGB)

In practice,  $m_q \neq 0$ , thus just expect NGB to be much lighter than other hadrons with similar quantum numbers.

- $M_l = 2 \Rightarrow M_l^2 = -1 = 3$  NGB. The pions  $10\pi^2, \pi^0$ 
  - $m_e \simeq 140 {
    m MeV} << m_e \simeq 500 {
    m MeV}$  ,  $m_p = 770 {
    m MeV}$
- $M_{\rm f} = 3 \Rightarrow M_{\rm f}^2 1 = 8$  NGB.  $\pi^{\pm}, \pi^{0}, K^{\pm}, K^{0}, R^{2}, \eta$  $m_{\rm c}, m_{\rm c} \simeq 500$  MeV.  $<< m_{\rm c} \simeq 800$  MeV.  $m_{\rm c} m_{\rm c} = 500$  MeV.

In QCD there are  $N_f^2 - 1$  broken  $Q_a = \int dx A_a^0$ , with  $A_a^{\mu} \bar{q} \gamma^{\mu} \gamma_5 T_a q$ . Since  $Q_a$  has no spin but negative parity...

QCD in the chiral limit

 $N_f^2 - 1$  pseudoscalar massless Nambu-Goldstone Bosons (NGB)

In practice,  $m_q \neq 0$ , thus just expect NGB to be much lighter than other hadrons with similar quantum numbers.

 $N_{f} = 2 \Rightarrow N_{f}^{2} = 1 = 3$  NGB. The pions  $|1| = \pi^{2}, \pi^{0} = m_{e} \approx 140 \text{MeV} \ll m_{e} \approx 500 \text{MeV}, m_{e} = 770 \text{MeV}$  $N_{f} = 3 \Rightarrow N_{f}^{2} = 1 = 8$  NGB.  $\pi^{2}, \pi^{0}, K^{2}, K^{0}, \overline{K}^{0}, \eta = m_{e}, m_{e} \approx 500 \text{MeV} \ll m_{e} \approx 800 \text{MeV}, m_{e} = 900 \text{MeV}$ 

In QCD there are  $N_f^2 - 1$  broken  $Q_a = \int dx A_a^0$ , with  $A_a^{\mu} \bar{q} \gamma^{\mu} \gamma_5 T_a q$ . Since  $Q_a$  has no spin but negative parity...

QCD in the chiral limit

 $N_f^2 - 1$  pseudoscalar massless Nambu-Goldstone Bosons (NGB)

In practice,  $m_q \neq 0$ , thus just expect NGB to be much lighter than other hadrons with similar quantum numbers.

- $N_f = 2 \Rightarrow N_f^2 1 = 3$  NGB. The pions !!:  $\pi^{\pm}, \pi^0$  $m_{\pi} \simeq 140$ MeV  $<< m_{\sigma} \simeq 500$ MeV  $, m_{\rho} = 770$ MeV
- $N_f = 3 \Rightarrow N_f^2 1 = 8$  NGB.  $\pi^{\pm}, \pi^0, K^{\pm}, K^0, \overline{K}^0, \eta$  $m_{\kappa}, m_{\eta} \simeq 500$ MeV  $<< m_{\kappa} \simeq 800$ MeV  $, m_{K^*(892)} = 900$ MeV

In QCD there are  $N_f^2 - 1$  broken  $Q_a = \int dx A_a^0$ , with  $A_a^{\mu} \bar{q} \gamma^{\mu} \gamma_5 T_a q$ . Since  $Q_a$  has no spin but negative parity...

QCD in the chiral limit

 $N_f^2 - 1$  pseudoscalar massless Nambu-Goldstone Bosons (NGB)

In practice,  $m_q \neq 0$ , thus just expect NGB to be much lighter than other hadrons with similar quantum numbers.

- $N_f = 2 \Rightarrow N_f^2 1 = 3$  NGB. The pions !!:  $\pi^{\pm}, \pi^0$  $m_{\pi} \simeq 140$ MeV  $<< m_{\sigma} \simeq 500$ MeV  $, m_{\rho} = 770$ MeV
- $N_f = 3 \Rightarrow N_f^2 1 = 8$  NGB.  $\pi^{\pm}, \pi^0, K^{\pm}, K^0, \overline{K}^0, \eta$  $m_{\kappa}, m_{\eta} \simeq 500$ MeV  $<< m_{\kappa} \simeq 800$ MeV  $, m_{\kappa^*(892)} = 900$ MeV

Thus, axial charges do not annihilate the vacuum:

 $\langle 0 | A^{\mu}_{a}(0) | \pi_{b}(p_{\mu}) \rangle = i f_{\pi} p^{\mu} \delta_{ab} \neq 0, \quad f_{\pi} = \text{pion decay constant}$ 

 $\begin{cases} A_{\mu}^{a} & \begin{cases} \\ \downarrow \\ \downarrow \\ \psi_{2} \\ \psi_{2} \\ \psi_{2} \\ \psi_{1} \\ \psi_{1} \\ \psi_{2} \\ \psi_$  $egin{array}{c} egin{array}{c} egin{array}$ Current conservation:  $0 = p^{\mu}A^{a}_{\mu} = p^{\mu}R^{a}_{\mu} + f_{\pi}T_{a} = 0 \Rightarrow \lim_{n \to 0} T_{a} = 0$ NGB interactions vanish at low energies. Derivative couplings! Thus interactions get small  $O(m_{\pi}^2)$  corrections. (In SU(3), different  $f_{\pi}, f_{\kappa}, f_{\eta}$ ).

Thus, axial charges do not annihilate the vacuum:

 $\langle 0|A_a^{\mu}(0)|\pi_b(p_{\mu})\rangle = i f_{\pi} p^{\mu} \delta_{ab} \neq 0, \quad f_{\pi} = \text{pion decay constant}$ 

>

Current conservation:  $0 = p^{\mu}A^{a}_{\mu} = p^{\mu}R^{a}_{\mu} + f_{\pi}T_{a} = 0 \Rightarrow \lim_{p \to 0} T_{a} = 0$ NGB interactions vanish at low energies. Derivative couplings! But since there is an explicit violation  $m_{q} \neq 0$ :

 $\langle 0|\partial_{\mu}A^{\mu}_{a}|\pi_{b}(p_{\mu})
angle=f_{\pi}m_{\pi}^{2}\delta_{ab}$ , partially Conserved Axial Current

Thus interactions get small  $O(m_{\pi}^2)$  corrections. (In SU(3), different  $f_{\pi}, f_{\kappa}, f_{\eta}$ ).

54/358

Gell Mann-levy (1960)

# It is a TOY MODEL, not QCD !!

Let  $\Phi^A = (\sigma, \phi^a)$ , a = 1, 2, 3 and  $\Phi = |\vec{\Phi}|$ 



4-d rotations are linear transformations forming the O(4) group.

Gell Mann-levy (1960)

# It is a TOY MODEL, not QCD !!

Let  $\Phi^{A} = (\sigma, \phi^{a})$ , a = 1, 2, 3 and  $\Phi = |\vec{\Phi}|$ 



4-d rotations are linear transformations forming the O(4) group.

4 ロ ト 4 日 ト 4 目 ト 4 目 ト 目 の Q (や 56/358

Gell Mann-levy (1960)

# It is a TOY MODEL, not QCD !!

Let  $\Phi^{\mathcal{A}} = (\sigma, \phi^{\mathcal{a}})$ ,  $\mathcal{a} = 1, 2, 3$  and  $\Phi = |\vec{\Phi}|$ 



4-d rotations are linear transformations forming the O(4) group.

Gell Mann-levy (1960)

イロト イポト イヨト イヨト 二日

# It is a TOY MODEL, not QCD !!

Let  $\Phi^{\mathcal{A}} = (\sigma, \phi^{\mathcal{a}})$ ,  $\mathcal{a} = 1, 2, 3$  and  $\Phi = |\vec{\Phi}|$ 



4-d rotations are linear transformations forming the O(4) group.

Gell Mann-levy (1960)

・ロト ・御 ト ・ ヨト ・ ヨト … ヨ

# It is a TOY MODEL, not QCD !!

Let  $\Phi^{A} = (\sigma, \phi^{a})$ , a = 1, 2, 3 and  $\Phi = |\vec{\Phi}|$ 

$$\mathcal{L}_{L\sigma M} = \frac{1}{2} \partial_{\mu} \Phi^{A} \partial^{\mu} \Phi^{A} + \frac{\mu^{2}}{2} \Phi^{2} - \frac{\lambda}{4} \Phi^{4} \leftarrow \boxed{\text{Invariant under rotations}} \\ = \frac{1}{2} \partial_{\mu} \sigma \partial^{\mu} \sigma + \frac{1}{2} \partial_{\mu} \phi^{a} \partial^{\mu} \phi^{a} + \underbrace{\frac{\mu^{2}}{2} (\sigma^{2} + \phi^{a} \phi^{a}) - \frac{\lambda}{4} (\sigma^{2} + \phi^{a} \phi^{a})^{2}}_{\text{potential } V(x)},$$

4-d rotations are linear transformations forming the O(4) group.

μ<sup>2</sup> < 0 → λΦ<sup>4</sup>-theory. Unique minimum σ = φ<sup>a</sup> = 0.
 μ<sup>2</sup> > 0 → O(3) degenerate minima σ<sup>2</sup> + φ<sup>a</sup>φ<sup>a</sup> = μ<sup>2</sup>/λ

Gell Mann-levy (1960)

# It is a TOY MODEL, not QCD !!

Let  $\Phi^{A} = (\sigma, \phi^{a})$ , a = 1, 2, 3 and  $\Phi = |\vec{\Phi}|$ 

$$\mathcal{L}_{L\sigma M} = \frac{1}{2} \partial_{\mu} \Phi^{A} \partial^{\mu} \Phi^{A} + \frac{\mu^{2}}{2} \Phi^{2} - \frac{\lambda}{4} \Phi^{4} \leftarrow \boxed{\text{Invariant under rotations}} \\ = \frac{1}{2} \partial_{\mu} \sigma \partial^{\mu} \sigma + \frac{1}{2} \partial_{\mu} \phi^{a} \partial^{\mu} \phi^{a} + \underbrace{\frac{\mu^{2}}{2} (\sigma^{2} + \phi^{a} \phi^{a}) - \frac{\lambda}{4} (\sigma^{2} + \phi^{a} \phi^{a})^{2}}_{\text{potential } V(x)},$$

4-d rotations are linear transformations forming the O(4) group.

μ<sup>2</sup> < 0 → λΦ<sup>4</sup>-theory. Unique minimum σ = φ<sup>a</sup> = 0.
μ<sup>2</sup> > 0 → O(3) degenerate minima σ<sup>2</sup> + φ<sup>a</sup>φ<sup>a</sup> = μ<sup>2</sup>/λ

GELL MANN-LEVY (1960)

 $\mu^{2} > 0$  case:

O(3) degenerate minima  $\sigma^2 + \phi^a \phi^a = \mu^2 / \lambda$ 

Choose perturbative vacuum at  $\sigma = f \equiv \sqrt{\mu^2/\lambda}$ 



・ロト ・ 四ト ・ ヨト ・ ヨト ・

61/358

 $O(4) \rightarrow O(3)$  Spontaneous Symmetry Breaking

GELL MANN-LEVY (1960)

Redefine fields around choice of vacuum  $\tilde{\sigma} = \sigma - f$ :

$$\mathcal{L} = \underbrace{\frac{1}{2} \partial_{\mu} \tilde{\sigma} \partial^{\mu} \tilde{\sigma} - \frac{1}{2} (2\mu^{2}) \tilde{\sigma}^{2}}_{\text{massive } \sigma \text{ with } M_{\pi}^{2} = 2\lambda f^{2}} + \underbrace{\frac{1}{2} \partial_{\mu} \phi^{a} \partial^{\mu} \phi^{a}}_{3 \text{ Massless NGB}} - \lambda v \tilde{\sigma} (\tilde{\sigma}^{2} + \phi^{a} \phi^{a}) - \frac{\lambda}{4} (\tilde{\sigma}^{2} + \phi^{a} \phi^{a})^{2}$$

## Only O(3) invariant.

But... how does this relate to  $SU(2)_L imes SU(2)_R o SU(2)_V$  in QCD?

#### Reparameterization Theorem:

The same observables result from Lagrangians obtained by field transformations:  $\sigma = \hat{\sigma} + ... \phi^a = \pi^a + ...$ 

GELL MANN-LEVY (1960)

Redefine fields around choice of vacuum  $\tilde{\sigma} = \sigma - f$ :

$$\mathcal{L} = \underbrace{\frac{1}{2} \partial_{\mu} \tilde{\sigma} \partial^{\mu} \tilde{\sigma} - \frac{1}{2} (2\mu^{2}) \tilde{\sigma}^{2}}_{\text{massive } \sigma \text{ with } M_{\sigma}^{2} = 2\lambda f^{2}} + \underbrace{\frac{1}{2} \partial_{\mu} \phi^{a} \partial^{\mu} \phi^{a}}_{3 \text{ Massless NGB}} - \lambda v \tilde{\sigma} (\tilde{\sigma}^{2} + \phi^{a} \phi^{a}) - \frac{\lambda}{4} (\tilde{\sigma}^{2} + \phi^{a} \phi^{a})^{2}$$

Only O(3) invariant.

But... how does this relate to  $SU(2)_L \times SU(2)_R \rightarrow SU(2)_V$  in QCD?

#### Reparameterization Theorem:

The same observables result from Lagrangians obtained by field transformations:  $\sigma = \hat{\sigma} + ... \phi^a = \pi^a + ...$ 

Gell Mann-levy (1960)

Redefine fields around choice of vacuum  $\tilde{\sigma} = \sigma - f$ :

$$\mathcal{L} = \underbrace{\frac{1}{2} \partial_{\mu} \tilde{\sigma} \partial^{\mu} \tilde{\sigma} - \frac{1}{2} (2\mu^{2}) \tilde{\sigma}^{2}}_{\text{massive } \sigma \text{ with } M_{\sigma}^{2} = 2\lambda f^{2}} + \underbrace{\frac{1}{2} \partial_{\mu} \phi^{a} \partial^{\mu} \phi^{a}}_{3 \text{ Massless NGB}} - \lambda v \tilde{\sigma} (\tilde{\sigma}^{2} + \phi^{a} \phi^{a}) - \frac{\lambda}{4} (\tilde{\sigma}^{2} + \phi^{a} \phi^{a})^{2}$$

Only O(3) invariant.

But... how does this relate to  $SU(2)_L \times SU(2)_R \rightarrow SU(2)_V$  in QCD?

#### Reparameterization Theorem:

The same observables result from Lagrangians obtained by field transformations:  $\sigma = \hat{\sigma} + ... \phi^a = \pi^a + ...$ 

GELL MANN-LEVY (1960)

Recast  $(\sigma, \phi^a)$  into  $\Sigma = \sigma + i\tau^a \phi^a$ . Then

$$\mathcal{L}_{L\sigma M} = \frac{1}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(\partial_{\mu} \Sigma^{\dagger} \partial^{\mu} \Sigma) + \frac{\mu^2}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(\Sigma^{\dagger} \Sigma) - \frac{\lambda}{16} [\operatorname{Tr}(\Sigma^{\dagger} \Sigma)]^2, \qquad (2)$$

invariant under linear  $\Sigma \to L\Sigma R^{\dagger}$ , with  $L \in SU(2)_L$  and  $R \in SU(2)_R$ . Degenerate vacua  $Tr(\Sigma\Sigma^{\dagger}) = 2V^2$ . Redefining fields...

$$\tilde{\Sigma} \equiv \Sigma - v\mathbb{I} = \tilde{\sigma}\mathbb{I} + i\tau^a\pi^a$$

the vacuum condition reads  $Tr(\tilde{\Sigma}\tilde{\Sigma}^{\dagger}) = 0$  which is invariant under L = R transformations since  $\tilde{\Sigma} \to L\tilde{\Sigma}L^{\dagger}$ 

 $O(4) \rightarrow O(3)$  is isomorphic to  $SU(2)_L \times SU(2)_R \rightarrow SU(2)_V$ 

Gell Mann-levy (1960)

Recast  $(\sigma, \phi^a)$  into  $\Sigma = \sigma + i\tau^a \phi^a$ . Then

$$\mathcal{L}_{L\sigma M} = \frac{1}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(\partial_{\mu} \Sigma^{\dagger} \partial^{\mu} \Sigma) + \frac{\mu^2}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(\Sigma^{\dagger} \Sigma) - \frac{\lambda}{16} [\operatorname{Tr}(\Sigma^{\dagger} \Sigma)]^2, \qquad (2)$$

invariant under linear  $\Sigma \to L\Sigma R^{\dagger}$ , with  $L \in SU(2)_L$  and  $R \in SU(2)_R$ . Degenerate vacua  $Tr(\Sigma\Sigma^{\dagger}) = 2v^2$ . Redefining fields...

$$\tilde{\Sigma} \equiv \Sigma - \mathbf{v} \mathbb{I} = \tilde{\sigma} \mathbb{I} + i \tau^{\mathbf{a}} \pi^{\mathbf{a}}$$

the vacuum condition reads  $Tr(\tilde{\Sigma}\tilde{\Sigma}^{\dagger}) = 0$  which is invariant under L = R transformations since  $\tilde{\Sigma} \to L\tilde{\Sigma}L^{\dagger}$ 

O(4) 
ightarrow O(3) is isomorphic to  $SU(2)_L imes SU(2)_R 
ightarrow SU(2)_V$ 

Gell Mann-levy (1960)

#### But where are the pions and the derivative interactions?

Recall that:  $\Sigma\Sigma^{\dagger} = [\sigma^2 + \phi^a \phi^a]$   $\mathbb{I} \Longrightarrow \Sigma(x) = S(x)U(x),$ 

a positive real function  $S(x)^2 = v^2$  in vacuum

### with $U(x) = \exp(i\tau^a \pi^a / v) \in SU(2)$ . Shifting $S(x) \equiv v + \tilde{\sigma}(x)$ :

$$\mathcal{L}_{L\sigma M} = \frac{1}{2} \partial_{\mu} \hat{\sigma} \partial^{\mu} \hat{\sigma} - \frac{1}{2} (2\mu^{2}) \hat{\sigma}^{2} - \lambda v \hat{\sigma}^{3} - \frac{\lambda}{4} \hat{\sigma}^{4} + \frac{(\hat{\sigma} + v)^{2}}{4} \underbrace{\text{Tr}(\partial_{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial^{\mu} U)}_{\text{NGR with derivative interaction}}$$

NGB with derivative interactions!!

#### Setting $v = f_{\pi}$ we can identify $\pi^a$ with the pions.

GELL MANN-LEVY (1960)

ヘロア 人間 アメヨアメヨア

68/358

But where are the pions and the derivative interactions?

Recall that: 
$$\Sigma\Sigma^{\dagger} = (\sigma^{2} + \phi^{a}\phi^{a})$$
  $\mathbb{I} \Longrightarrow \Sigma(x) = S(x)U(x)$ ,  
a positive real function  $S(x)^{2} = v^{2}$  in vacuum  
with  $U(x) = \exp(i\tau^{a}\pi^{a}/v) \in SU(2)$ . Shifting  $S(x) \equiv v + \tilde{\sigma}(x)$ :  
 $\mathcal{L}_{L\sigma M} = \frac{1}{2}\partial_{\mu}\hat{\sigma}\partial^{\mu}\hat{\sigma} - \frac{1}{2}(2\mu^{2})\hat{\sigma}^{2} - \lambda v\hat{\sigma}^{3} - \frac{\lambda}{4}\hat{\sigma}^{4} + \frac{(\hat{\sigma} + v)^{2}}{4} \underbrace{Tr(\partial_{\mu}U^{\dagger}\partial^{\mu}U)}_{NGB with derivative interactions!}$ 

Setting  $v = f_{\pi}$  we can identify  $\pi^a$  with the pions.

GELL MANN-LEVY (1960)

ヘロン 人間 とくほとくほど

69/358

But where are the pions and the derivative interactions?

Recall that: 
$$\Sigma\Sigma^{\dagger} = (\sigma^{2} + \phi^{a}\phi^{a})$$
  $\mathbb{I} \Longrightarrow \Sigma(x) = S(x)U(x)$ ,  
a positive real function  $S(x)^{2} = v^{2}$  in vacuum  
with  $U(x) = \exp(i\tau^{a}\pi^{a}/v) \in SU(2)$ . Shifting  $S(x) \equiv v + \tilde{\sigma}(x)$ :  
 $\mathcal{L}_{L\sigma M} = \frac{1}{2}\partial_{\mu}\hat{\sigma}\partial^{\mu}\hat{\sigma} - \frac{1}{2}(2\mu^{2})\hat{\sigma}^{2} - \lambda v\hat{\sigma}^{3} - \frac{\lambda}{4}\hat{\sigma}^{4} + \frac{(\hat{\sigma} + v)^{2}}{4} \underbrace{Tr(\partial_{\mu}U^{\dagger}\partial^{\mu}U)}_{NGB with derivative interactions!!}$ 

Setting  $v = f_{\pi}$  we can identify  $\pi^a$  with the pions.

### ADDING MASSES

 $m_q$  are small: linear perturbation at LO in the isospin limit  $\hat{m} \equiv m_u = m_d$ In the L $\sigma$ M Without masses all vacua are equivalent and  $\sigma$  is just a choice. With an explicit breaking due to small  $m_q$ ,  $\sigma$  is the preferred direction to have a mass. Thus:

 $\mathcal{L}_{nnum} = \varepsilon \sigma - \frac{2}{3} \pi (\Sigma^{1} + \Sigma) = \frac{\sigma(v + \tilde{\sigma})}{4} \pi (U^{1} + U) \Rightarrow M_{\pi}^{2} - \frac{2}{p}$   $(1 + 0) \Rightarrow M_{\pi}^{2} - \frac{2}{p}$   $(1 + 0) \Rightarrow M_{\pi}^{2} - \frac{2}{p}$   $(2 + 2) = \frac{2}{3} \pi (M_{\pi}^{2}(\Sigma^{1} + \Sigma)), \quad M_{\pi}^{2} - 2\alpha \operatorname{diag}(\tilde{m}, \tilde{m}, m_{\pi}).$ 

Fairly well satisfied experimentally.

## ADDING MASSES

 $m_q$  are small: linear perturbation at LO in the isospin limit  $\hat{m} \equiv m_u = m_d$ In the L $\sigma$ M Without masses all vacua are equivalent and  $\sigma$  is just a choice. With an explicit breaking due to small  $m_q$ ,  $\sigma$  is the preferred direction to have a mass. Thus:

• in *SU*(2)

$$\mathcal{L}_{mass} = c\sigma = rac{c}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(\Sigma^{\dagger} + \Sigma) = rac{c(v + \tilde{\sigma})}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(U^{\dagger} + U) \Rightarrow M_{\pi}^2 = rac{c}{f^2}$$

• in SU(3)  $\mathcal{L}_{mass} = \frac{f^2}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(M_0^2(\Sigma^{\dagger} + \Sigma)), \quad M_0^2 = 2c \operatorname{diag}(\hat{m}, \hat{m}, m_s).$ 

• This yields the Gell Mann-Okubo relation:  $4M_{0K}^2 - M_{0\pi}^2 - 3M_{0\eta}^2 = 0$ . Fairly well satisfied experimentally.

## ADDING MASSES

 $m_q$  are small: linear perturbation at LO in the isospin limit  $\hat{m} \equiv m_u = m_d$ In the L $\sigma$ M Without masses all vacua are equivalent and  $\sigma$  is just a choice. With an explicit breaking due to small  $m_q$ ,  $\sigma$  is the preferred direction to have a mass. Thus:

• in *SU*(2)

$$\mathcal{L}_{mass} = c\sigma = rac{c}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(\Sigma^{\dagger} + \Sigma) = rac{c(v + ilde{\sigma})}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(U^{\dagger} + U) \Rightarrow M_{\pi}^2 = rac{c}{f^2}$$

• in SU(3)  $\mathcal{L}_{mass} = \frac{f^2}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(M_0^2(\Sigma^{\dagger} + \Sigma)), \quad M_0^2 = 2c \operatorname{diag}(\hat{m}, \hat{m}, m_s).$ 

• This yields the Gell Mann-Okubo relation:  $4M_{0K}^2 - M_{0\pi}^2 - 3M_{0\eta}^2 = 0$ . Fairly well satisfied experimentally.
#### Adding Masses

 $m_q$  are small: linear perturbation at LO in the isospin limit  $\hat{m} \equiv m_u = m_d$ In the L $\sigma$ M Without masses all vacua are equivalent and  $\sigma$  is just a choice. With an explicit breaking due to small  $m_q$ ,  $\sigma$  is the preferred direction to have a mass. Thus:

• in *SU*(2)

$$\mathcal{L}_{mass} = c\sigma = rac{c}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(\Sigma^{\dagger} + \Sigma) = rac{c(v + \tilde{\sigma})}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(U^{\dagger} + U) \Rightarrow M_{\pi}^2 = rac{c}{f^2}$$

• in SU(3)  $\mathcal{L}_{mass} = \frac{f^2}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(M_0^2(\Sigma^{\dagger} + \Sigma)), \quad M_0^2 = 2c \operatorname{diag}(\hat{m}, \hat{m}, m_s).$ 

• This yields the Gell Mann-Okubo relation:  $4M_{0 K}^2 - M_{0 \pi}^2 - 3M_{0 \eta}^2 = 0$ . Fairly well satisfied experimentally.

#### The $L\sigma M$ is just a toy model

The L $\sigma$ M is just a toy model where the auxiliary  $\sigma$  is used to facilitate a linear representation of chiral symmetry and to build an invariant  $\mathcal{L}$ .

In hadron physics, there are more hadrons, not just the  $\sigma$ , which in addition is not quite the  $f_0(500)$  meson.

Can we get a model independent effective Lagrangian only for pions?

YES, but we FIRST have to get rid of the sigma. (There are other steps later)

・ロト ・ 日 ・ ・ ヨ ・ ・ 日 ・ ・

#### The $L\sigma M$ is just a toy model

The L $\sigma$ M is just a toy model where the auxiliary  $\sigma$  is used to facilitate a linear representation of chiral symmetry and to build an invariant  $\mathcal{L}$ .

In hadron physics, there are more hadrons, not just the  $\sigma$ , which in addition is not quite the  $f_0(500)$  meson.

Can we get a model independent effective Lagrangian only for pions?

YES, but we FIRST have to get rid of the sigma. (There are other steps later)

### From the L $\sigma$ M to the Non-Linear- $\sigma$ model(NL $\sigma$ M)

• Integrating out the  $\sigma$  and expanding in powers of  $1/M_{\sigma}$ :

$$\mathcal{L}_{L\sigma M} \simeq \frac{f_0^2}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(\partial_{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial^{\mu} U) + \frac{f_0^2}{8M_{\sigma}^2} [\operatorname{Tr}(\partial_{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial^{\mu} U)]^2 + ...,$$

- a non-linear chiral Lagrangian for pions only
- but still with specific Linear- $\sigma$ -MODEL interactions at higher orders

• Set  $M_{\sigma} \rightarrow \infty$  with f = constant, leads to

$$\mathcal{L}_{NL\sigma M} = rac{f^2}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(\partial_{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial^{\mu} U)$$

Universal Leading order non-linear effective Lagrangian for pions only. With  $SU(2)_L \times SU(2)_R \rightarrow SU(2)_V$  SSB.

### From the L $\sigma$ M to the Non-Linear- $\sigma$ model(NL $\sigma$ M)

• Integrating out the  $\sigma$  and expanding in powers of  $1/M_{\sigma}$ :

$$\mathcal{L}_{L\sigma M} \simeq \frac{f_0^2}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(\partial_{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial^{\mu} U) + \frac{f_0^2}{8M_{\sigma}^2} [\operatorname{Tr}(\partial_{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial^{\mu} U)]^2 + ...,$$

- a non-linear chiral Lagrangian for pions only
- but still with specific Linear-σ-MODEL interactions at higher orders
- Set  $M_{\sigma} \rightarrow \infty$  with f =constant, leads to

$$\mathcal{L}_{NL\sigma M} = rac{f^2}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(\partial_\mu U^\dagger \partial^\mu U)$$

Universal Leading order non-linear effective Lagrangian for pions only. With  $SU(2)_L \times SU(2)_R \rightarrow SU(2)_V$  SSB.

Including masses as perturbation:

$$\mathcal{L}_{NL\sigma M} = \frac{f^2}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(\partial_{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial^{\mu} U) + \frac{f^2}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(M_0^2 (U^{\dagger} + U))$$

- Invariant under  $U \rightarrow LUR^{\dagger}$ . Non-linear symmetry realization.
- In the charge basis:  $U(x) = e^{i\frac{\Psi(x)}{T}}$ ,  $\Phi(x) \equiv \begin{pmatrix} \pi^0 & \sqrt{2\pi^+} \\ \sqrt{2\pi^-} & -\pi^0 \end{pmatrix}$
- Easy to generalize to SU(3)<sub>L</sub> × SU(3)<sub>R</sub> → SU(3)<sub>L+F</sub>

$$U(x) = e^{i\frac{\sqrt{2}\Phi(x)}{t}}, \quad \Phi(x) \equiv \begin{pmatrix} \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}\pi^0 + \frac{1}{\sqrt{6}}\eta & \pi^+ & K^+ \\ \pi^- & -\frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}\pi^0 + \frac{1}{\sqrt{6}}\eta & K^0 \\ K^- & \bar{K}^0 & -\frac{2}{\sqrt{6}}\eta \end{pmatrix}.$$

 Expanding U ≃ I + iτ<sup>a</sup>π<sup>a</sup>/f + (iτ<sup>a</sup>π<sup>a</sup>/f), provides kinetic terms and interactions for 4, 6,... 2n pions (G-parity). Fixed from f and M<sub>0</sub><sup>2</sup>.

Including masses as perturbation:

$$\mathcal{L}_{NL\sigma M} = \frac{f^2}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(\partial_{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial^{\mu} U) + \frac{f^2}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(M_0^2 (U^{\dagger} + U))$$

- Invariant under  $U \rightarrow LUR^{\dagger}$ . Non-linear symmetry realization.
- In the charge basis:  $U(x) = e^{j\frac{\Phi(x)}{f}}, \quad \Phi(x) \equiv \begin{pmatrix} \pi^0 & \sqrt{2}\pi^+ \\ \sqrt{2}\pi^- & -\pi^0 \end{pmatrix}$
- Easy to generalize to SU(3)<sub>L</sub> × SU(3)<sub>R</sub> → SU(3)<sub>L+R</sub>

$$U(x) = e^{j\frac{\sqrt{2}\Phi(x)}{T}}, \quad \Phi(x) \equiv \begin{pmatrix} \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}\pi^0 + \frac{1}{\sqrt{6}}\eta & \pi^+ & K^+ \\ \pi^- & -\frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}\pi^0 + \frac{1}{\sqrt{6}}\eta & K^0 \\ K^- & \bar{K}^0 & -\frac{2}{\sqrt{6}}\eta \end{pmatrix}.$$

 Expanding U ≃ I + iτ<sup>a</sup>π<sup>a</sup>/f + (iτ<sup>a</sup>π<sup>a</sup>/f), provides kinetic terms and interactions for 4, 6,... 2n pions (G-parity). Fixed from f and M<sub>0</sub><sup>2</sup>.

Including masses as perturbation:

$$\mathcal{L}_{NL\sigma M} = \frac{f^2}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(\partial_{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial^{\mu} U) + \frac{f^2}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(M_0^2 (U^{\dagger} + U))$$

- Invariant under  $U \rightarrow LUR^{\dagger}$ . Non-linear symmetry realization.
- In the charge basis:  $U(x) = e^{j\frac{\Phi(x)}{t}}, \quad \Phi(x) \equiv \begin{pmatrix} \pi^0 & \sqrt{2}\pi^+ \\ \sqrt{2}\pi^- & -\pi^0 \end{pmatrix}$
- Easy to generalize to  $SU(3)_L \times SU(3)_R \rightarrow SU(3)_{L+R}$

$$U(x) = e^{j\frac{\sqrt{2}\Phi(x)}{t}}, \quad \Phi(x) \equiv \begin{pmatrix} \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}\pi^{0} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{6}}\eta & \pi^{+} & K^{+} \\ \pi^{-} & -\frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}\pi^{0} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{6}}\eta & K^{0} \\ K^{-} & \bar{K}^{0} & -\frac{2}{\sqrt{6}}\eta \end{pmatrix}$$

 Expanding U ≃ I + iτ<sup>a</sup>π<sup>a</sup>/f + (iτ<sup>a</sup>π<sup>a</sup>/f), provides kinetic terms and interactions for 4, 6,... 2n pions (G-parity). Fixed from f and M<sub>0</sub><sup>2</sup>.

Including masses as perturbation:

$$\mathcal{L}_{NL\sigma M} = \frac{f^2}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(\partial_{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial^{\mu} U) + \frac{f^2}{4} \operatorname{Tr}(M_0^2 (U^{\dagger} + U))$$

- Invariant under  $U \rightarrow LUR^{\dagger}$ . Non-linear symmetry realization.
- In the charge basis:  $U(x) = e^{j\frac{\Phi(x)}{t}}, \quad \Phi(x) \equiv \begin{pmatrix} \pi^0 & \sqrt{2}\pi^+ \\ \sqrt{2}\pi^- & -\pi^0 \end{pmatrix}$
- Easy to generalize to  $SU(3)_L imes SU(3)_R o SU(3)_{L+R}$

$$U(x) = e^{j\frac{\sqrt{2}\Phi(x)}{f}}, \quad \Phi(x) \equiv \begin{pmatrix} \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}\pi^{0} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{6}}\eta & \pi^{+} & K^{+} \\ \pi^{-} & -\frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}\pi^{0} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{6}}\eta & K^{0} \\ K^{-} & \bar{K}^{0} & -\frac{2}{\sqrt{6}}\eta \end{pmatrix}$$

Expanding U ≃ I + iτ<sup>a</sup>π<sup>a</sup>/f + (iτ<sup>a</sup>π<sup>a</sup>/f), provides kinetic terms and interactions for 4, 6,... 2n pions (G-parity). Fixed from *f* and M<sub>0</sub><sup>2</sup>.

 $4M_{0K}^2 - M_{0\pi}^2 - 3M_{0\pi}^2 = 0$ 

#### MESON MASSES VS. QUARK MASSES

Due to explicit chiral symmetry breaking NGB $\rightarrow$ "pseudo-NGB" Note that meson masses are  $M_{NGB}^2 \sim m_q$ . This ensures the Gell Mann-Okubo relation (GMOR):



 But GMOR on the lattice confirms

 $M_{NGB}^2 \sim m_q.$ 

at least at leading order.



 $4M_{0K}^2 - M_{0\pi}^2 - 3M_{0\pi}^2 = 0$ 

#### MESON MASSES VS. QUARK MASSES

Due to explicit chiral symmetry breaking NGB $\rightarrow$ "pseudo-NGB" Note that meson masses are  $M_{NGB}^2 \sim m_q$ . This ensures the Gell Mann-Okubo relation (GMOR):



 But GMOR on the lattice confirms

 $M_{NGB}^2 \sim m_q.$ 

at least at leading order.





Mandelstamm variables:  $s = (p_1 + p_2)^2$   $t = (p_1 - p_3)^2$   $u = (p_1 - p_4)^2$ , (redundant due to momentum conservation)  $k \equiv \text{center of mass momentum.}$ 

 $Partial waves: T(s,t) = 16K_{F} \sum_{\ell} (2\ell + 1)P_{\ell}(\cos \theta)b(s)$   $= 16K_{F} \sum_{\ell} (2\ell + 1)P_{\ell}(\cos \theta)b(s)$ Then  $b_{\ell}(s) = \sum_{\ell} (2\ell + 1)^{n/2} (2\ell + 1) p_{\ell}(s) = p_{\ell}(\sin \theta) p_{\ell}(s)$ Then  $b_{\ell}(s) = \sum_{\ell} (2\ell + 1)^{n/2} (2\ell + 1) p_{\ell}(s) = p_{\ell}(\sin \theta) p_{\ell}(s)$ 

- If elastic  $\eta = 1$  and  $h(s) = \frac{\sqrt{s}}{2\epsilon} e^{ih(s)} \sin \delta_{\ell}(s)$ ,
- Threshold parameters:  $\lim_{n \to \infty} ds = (s)_n ds = \int_{S} ds = \int_{S}$



Mandelstamm variables:  $s = (p_1 + p_2)^2$   $t = (p_1 - p_3)^2$   $u = (p_1 - p_4)^2$ , (redundant due to momentum conservation)  $k \equiv \text{center of mass momentum.}$ 

• Partial waves:  $T(s, t) = 16K\pi \sum_{\ell} (2\ell + 1)P_{\ell}(\cos\theta)t_{\ell}(s)$ (K = 1 or K = 2 if particles identical) Then  $t_{\ell}(s) = \frac{\sqrt{s}}{2k} \frac{\eta_{\ell}(s)e^{2i\delta_{\ell}(s)}-1}{2i}$ ,  $\delta_{\ell}(s) \equiv$ phase shift.  $\eta_{\ell}(s) \equiv$ elasticity

- If elastic  $\eta=$  1 and  $\left| t_\ell(s)=rac{\sqrt{s}}{2k}e^{i\delta_\ell(s)}\sin\delta_\ell(s), 
  ight.$
- Threshold parameters:  $\frac{1}{M_{\pi}k^{2\ell}} \operatorname{Re} t_{\ell}(s) \simeq a_{\ell} + b_{\ell}k^{2}...$  $a_{\ell} \equiv \text{scattering length}$



Mandelstamm variables:  $s = (p_1 + p_2)^2$   $t = (p_1 - p_3)^2$   $u = (p_1 - p_4)^2$ , (redundant due to momentum conservation)  $k \equiv \text{center of mass momentum.}$ 

• Partial waves:  $T(s, t) = 16K\pi \sum_{\ell} (2\ell + 1)P_{\ell}(\cos\theta)t_{\ell}(s)$ (K = 1 or K = 2 if particles identical) Then  $t_{\ell}(s) = \frac{\sqrt{s}}{2k} \frac{\eta_{\ell}(s)e^{2i\delta_{\ell}(s)}-1}{2i}$ ,  $\delta_{\ell}(s) \equiv$ phase shift.  $\eta_{\ell}(s) \equiv$ elasticity

• If elastic  $\eta = 1$  and  $t_{\ell}(s) = \frac{\sqrt{s}}{2k} e^{i\delta_{\ell}(s)} \sin \delta_{\ell}(s)$ ,

• Threshold parameters:  $\frac{1}{M_{\pi}k^{2\ell}} \operatorname{Re} t_{\ell}(s) \simeq a_{\ell} + b_{\ell}k^{2}...$  $a_{\ell} \equiv \text{scattering length}$ 



Mandelstamm variables:  $s = (p_1 + p_2)^2$   $t = (p_1 - p_3)^2$   $u = (p_1 - p_4)^2$ , (redundant due to momentum conservation)  $k \equiv \text{center of mass momentum.}$ 

• Partial waves:  $T(s, t) = 16K\pi \sum_{\ell} (2\ell + 1)P_{\ell}(\cos\theta)t_{\ell}(s)$ (K = 1 or K = 2 if particles identical) Then  $t_{\ell}(s) = \frac{\sqrt{s}}{2k} \frac{\eta_{\ell}(s)e^{2i\delta_{\ell}(s)}-1}{2i}$ ,  $\delta_{\ell}(s) \equiv$ phase shift.  $\eta_{\ell}(s) \equiv$ elasticity

• If elastic  $\eta = 1$  and  $t_{\ell}(s) = \frac{\sqrt{s}}{2k} e^{i\delta_{\ell}(s)} \sin \delta_{\ell}(s)$ ,

• Threshold parameters:  $\frac{1}{M_{\pi}k^{2\ell}} \operatorname{Re} t_{\ell}(s) \simeq a_{\ell} + b_{\ell}k^{2}...$  $a_{\ell} \equiv \text{scattering length}$ 

For instance, the NL $\sigma$ M provides a universal leading order prediction for the  $\pi^+\pi^- \to \pi^0\pi^0$  amplitude  $T(s, t, u) = (s - M_{\pi}^2)/f_{\pi}^2$ 

#### Weinberg Low Energy Theorems (LET):

For  $t_{\ell}^{(I)}(s)$  of definite isospin *I* 

$$t_0^{(0)} = rac{2s - M_\pi^2}{32\pi f_\pi^2}, \quad t_1^{(1)} = rac{s - 4M_\pi^2}{96\pi f_\pi^2}, \quad t_0^{(2)} = rac{2M_\pi^2 - s}{32\pi f_\pi^2}$$

#### If $M_{\pi} \rightarrow 0$ , NO interaction at threshold.

> Since  $M_r \neq 0$ , "Adler zeros" for  $s = O(M_r^2)$ . Ex.  $s = M_r^2/2$  for  $\xi^{(1)}$ 

For instance, the NL $\sigma$ M provides a universal leading order prediction for the  $\pi^+\pi^- \to \pi^0\pi^0$  amplitude  $T(s, t, u) = (s - M_{\pi}^2)/f_{\pi}^2$ 

#### Weinberg Low Energy Theorems (LET):

For  $t_{\ell}^{(I)}(s)$  of definite isospin *I* 

$$t_{0}^{(0)} = rac{2s - M_{\pi}^2}{32\pi t_{\pi}^2}, \quad t_{1}^{(1)} = rac{s - 4M_{\pi}^2}{96\pi t_{\pi}^2}, \quad t_{0}^{(2)} = rac{2M_{\pi}^2 - s}{32\pi t_{\pi}^2}$$

• If  $M_{\pi} \rightarrow$  0, NO interaction at threshold.

• Since  $M_{\pi} \neq 0$ , "Adler zeros" for  $s = O(M_{\pi}^2)$ . Ex:  $s = M_{\pi}^2/2$  for  $t_0^{(0)}$ .

For instance, the NL $\sigma$ M provides a universal leading order prediction for the  $\pi^+\pi^- \to \pi^0\pi^0$  amplitude  $T(s, t, u) = (s - M_{\pi}^2)/f_{\pi}^2$ 

#### Weinberg Low Energy Theorems (LET):

For  $t_{\ell}^{(I)}(s)$  of definite isospin *I* 

$$L_{0}^{(0)} = rac{2s - M_{\pi}^{2}}{32\pi t_{\pi}^{2}}, \quad t_{1}^{(1)} = rac{s - 4M_{\pi}^{2}}{96\pi t_{\pi}^{2}}, \quad t_{0}^{(2)} = rac{2M_{\pi}^{2} - s}{32\pi t_{\pi}^{2}},$$

• If  $M_{\pi} \rightarrow$  0, NO interaction at threshold.

• Since  $M_{\pi} \neq 0$ , "Adler zeros" for  $s = O(M_{\pi}^2)$ . Ex:  $s = M_{\pi}^2/2$  for  $t_0^{(0)}$ .

For instance, the NL $\sigma$ M provides a universal leading order prediction for the  $\pi^+\pi^- \to \pi^0\pi^0$  amplitude  $T(s, t, u) = (s - M_{\pi}^2)/f_{\pi}^2$ 

#### Weinberg Low Energy Theorems (LET):

For  $t_{\ell}^{(I)}(s)$  of definite isospin *I* 

$$L_{0}^{(0)} = rac{2s - M_{\pi}^{2}}{32\pi t_{\pi}^{2}}, \quad t_{1}^{(1)} = rac{s - 4M_{\pi}^{2}}{96\pi t_{\pi}^{2}}, \quad t_{0}^{(2)} = rac{2M_{\pi}^{2} - s}{32\pi t_{\pi}^{2}},$$

• If  $M_{\pi} \rightarrow$  0, NO interaction at threshold.

• Since  $M_{\pi} \neq 0$ , "Adler zeros" for  $s = O(M_{\pi}^2)$ . Ex:  $s = M_{\pi}^2/2$  for  $t_0^{(0)}$ .

For instance, the NL $\sigma$ M provides a universal leading order prediction for the  $\pi^+\pi^- \to \pi^0\pi^0$  amplitude  $T(s, t, u) = (s - M_{\pi}^2)/f_{\pi}^2$ 

#### Weinberg Low Energy Theorems (LET):

For  $t_{\ell}^{(I)}(s)$  of definite isospin *I* 

$${}^{(0)}_{0} = rac{2s - M_{\pi}^2}{32\pi t_{\pi}^2}, \quad t_1^{(1)} = rac{s - 4M_{\pi}^2}{96\pi t_{\pi}^2}, \quad t_0^{(2)} = rac{2M_{\pi}^2 - s}{32\pi t_{\pi}^2},$$

• If  $M_{\pi} \rightarrow$  0, NO interaction at threshold.

• Since  $M_{\pi} \neq 0$ , "Adler zeros" for  $s = O(M_{\pi}^2)$ . Ex:  $s = M_{\pi}^2/2$  for  $t_0^{(0)}$ .

	LET	Exp.	
$a_{0}^{(0)}$	0.16	$0.220\pm0.005$	Fair for leading approximation
$a_{1}^{(1)}$	0.030	$0.038\pm0.002$	
$a_{0}^{(2)}$	-0.045	$\textbf{-0.044} \pm \textbf{0.001}$	
			-

For instance, the NL $\sigma$ M provides a universal leading order prediction for the  $\pi^+\pi^- \to \pi^0\pi^0$  amplitude  $T(s, t, u) = (s - M_{\pi}^2)/f_{\pi}^2$ 

#### Weinberg Low Energy Theorems (LET):

For  $t_{\ell}^{(I)}(s)$  of definite isospin *I* 

$$L_{0}^{(0)} = rac{2s - M_{\pi}^{2}}{32\pi t_{\pi}^{2}}, \quad t_{1}^{(1)} = rac{s - 4M_{\pi}^{2}}{96\pi t_{\pi}^{2}}, \quad t_{0}^{(2)} = rac{2M_{\pi}^{2} - s}{32\pi t_{\pi}^{2}},$$

• If  $M_{\pi} \rightarrow$  0, NO interaction at threshold.

• Since  $M_{\pi} \neq 0$ , "Adler zeros" for  $s = O(M_{\pi}^2)$ . Ex:  $s = M_{\pi}^2/2$  for  $t_0^{(0)}$ .

	LET	Exp.
$a_{0}^{(0)}$	0.16	$\textbf{0.220} \pm \textbf{0.005}$
$a_{1}^{(1)}$	0.030	$0.038\pm0.002$
$a_0^{(2)}$	-0.045	$\textbf{-0.044} \pm \textbf{0.001}$

Actually, the NL $\sigma$ M at  $O(p^2)$  describes rather well the quark mass dependence of some observables calculated on the lattice:



NPLQCD Phys.Rev.D77:014505,2008, and Phys.Rev.D77:094507,2008

So far we only have an effective Lagrangian with the relevant d.o.f.

#### Weinberg's power counting (1979):

A Feynman diagram is  $O\left(\frac{p}{4\pi f_0}\right)^D$ , with  $D = 2 + \sum_n N_n(n-2) + 2N_L$  $N_n \equiv$ number of vertices with *n* derivatives (or masses).  $N_L \equiv$ number of loops.  $p \equiv$ CM NGB momenta (or masses).

#### • QCD Low energy Effective Theory=Chiral Perturbation Theory

- $\mathcal{L}_{NL\sigma M} \equiv \mathcal{L}_2 \equiv$  leading order. Two derivatives or masses. No loops so far.
- Each loop  $\left(\frac{p}{4\pi f_0}\right)$  suppression
- Next order: Lagrangian with four derivatives or masses

So far we only have an effective Lagrangian with the relevant d.o.f.

#### Weinberg's power counting (1979):

A Feynman diagram is  $O\left(\frac{p}{4\pi f_0}\right)^D$ , with  $D = 2 + \sum_n N_n(n-2) + 2N_L$  $N_n \equiv$ number of vertices with *n* derivatives (or masses).  $N_L \equiv$ number of loops.  $p \equiv$ CM NGB momenta (or masses).

- QCD Low energy Effective Theory=Chiral Perturbation Theory
- $\mathcal{L}_{NL\sigma M} \equiv \mathcal{L}_2 \equiv$  leading order. Two derivatives or masses. No loops so far.
- Each loop  $\left(\frac{p}{4\pi\hbar}\right)^2$  suppression
- Next order: Lagrangian with four derivatives or masses

So far we only have an effective Lagrangian with the relevant d.o.f.

#### Weinberg's power counting (1979):

A Feynman diagram is  $O\left(\frac{p}{4\pi f_0}\right)^D$ , with  $D = 2 + \sum_n N_n(n-2) + 2N_L$  $N_n \equiv$ number of vertices with *n* derivatives (or masses).  $N_L \equiv$ number of loops.  $p \equiv$ CM NGB momenta (or masses).

- QCD Low energy Effective Theory = Chiral Perturbation Theory
- $\mathcal{L}_{NL\sigma M} \equiv \mathcal{L}_2 \equiv$  leading order. Two derivatives or masses. No loops so far.
- Each loop  $\left(\frac{p}{4\pi f_0}\right)^2$  suppression

Next order: Lagrangian with four derivatives or masses

So far we only have an effective Lagrangian with the relevant d.o.f.

#### Weinberg's power counting (1979):

A Feynman diagram is  $O\left(\frac{p}{4\pi f_0}\right)^D$ , with  $D = 2 + \sum_n N_n(n-2) + 2N_L$  $N_n \equiv$ number of vertices with *n* derivatives (or masses).  $N_L \equiv$ number of loops.  $p \equiv$ CM NGB momenta (or masses).

- QCD Low energy Effective Theory=Chiral Perturbation Theory
- $\mathcal{L}_{NL\sigma M} \equiv \mathcal{L}_2 \equiv$  leading order. Two derivatives or masses. No loops so far.
- Each loop  $\left(\frac{p}{4\pi f_0}\right)^2$  suppression
- Next order: Lagrangian with four derivatives or masses

$$\mathcal{L}_{4} = L_{1} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U \right)^{2} + L_{2} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial^{\nu} U \right) \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial_{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\nu} U \right) + L_{3} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U \partial^{\nu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\nu} U \right)$$

$$+ L_{4} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U \right) \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U + M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right) + L_{5} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U (M_{0}^{2} U + U^{\dagger} M_{0}^{2}) \right)$$

$$+ L_{6} \left[ \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U + M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right) \right]^{2} + L_{7} \left[ \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U - M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right) \right]^{2} + L_{8} \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U M_{0}^{2} U + M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right)$$

- Any other term is a combination of these (maybe using LO-EOM).
- $L_i \equiv$ Low Energy Constants (LECs). Encode all other QCD dynamics
- $L_{1,2,3}$  survive in the chiral limit.
- L<sub>4-8</sub> is NLO explicit symmetry breaking
- All one-loop divergences renormalized in L<sub>i</sub>. Finite results to NLO.
- Higher orders with even number of derivatives (Lorentz invariance) NNLO (two-loop) calculations exist. Many more parameters

$$\mathcal{L}_{4} = L_{1} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U \right)^{2} + L_{2} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial^{\nu} U \right) \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial_{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\nu} U \right) + L_{3} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U \partial^{\nu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\nu} U \right)$$

$$+ L_{4} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U \right) \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U + M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right) + L_{5} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U (M_{0}^{2} U + U^{\dagger} M_{0}^{2}) \right)$$

$$+ L_{6} \left[ \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U + M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right) \right]^{2} + L_{7} \left[ \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U - M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right) \right]^{2} + L_{8} \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U M_{0}^{2} U + M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right)$$

- Any other term is a combination of these (maybe using LO-EOM).
- $L_i \equiv$ Low Energy Constants (LECs). Encode all other QCD dynamics
- $L_{1,2,3}$  survive in the chiral limit.
- L<sub>4-8</sub> is NLO explicit symmetry breaking
- All one-loop divergences renormalized in L<sub>i</sub>. Finite results to NLO.
- Higher orders with even number of derivatives (Lorentz invariance) NNLO (two-loop) calculations exist. Many more parameters

$$\mathcal{L}_{4} = L_{1} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U \right)^{2} + L_{2} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial^{\nu} U \right) \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial_{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\nu} U \right) + L_{3} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U \partial^{\nu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\nu} U \right)$$

$$+ L_{4} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U \right) \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U + M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right) + L_{5} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U (M_{0}^{2} U + U^{\dagger} M_{0}^{2}) \right)$$

$$+ L_{6} \left[ \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U + M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right) \right]^{2} + L_{7} \left[ \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U - M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right) \right]^{2} + L_{8} \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U M_{0}^{2} U + M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right)$$

- Any other term is a combination of these (maybe using LO-EOM).
- $L_i \equiv$ Low Energy Constants (LECs). Encode all other QCD dynamics
- L<sub>1,2,3</sub> survive in the chiral limit.
- L<sub>4-8</sub> is NLO explicit symmetry breaking
- All one-loop divergences renormalized in L<sub>i</sub>. Finite results to NLO.
- Higher orders with even number of derivatives (Lorentz invariance) NNLO (two-loop) calculations exist. Many more parameters

$$\mathcal{L}_{4} = L_{1} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U \right)^{2} + L_{2} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial^{\nu} U \right) \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial_{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\nu} U \right) + L_{3} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U \partial^{\nu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\nu} U \right)$$

$$+ L_{4} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U \right) \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U + M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right) + L_{5} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U (M_{0}^{2} U + U^{\dagger} M_{0}^{2}) \right)$$

$$+ L_{6} \left[ \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U + M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right) \right]^{2} + L_{7} \left[ \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U - M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right) \right]^{2} + L_{8} \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U M_{0}^{2} U + M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right)$$

- Any other term is a combination of these (maybe using LO-EOM).
- $L_i \equiv$ Low Energy Constants (LECs). Encode all other QCD dynamics
- $L_{1,2,3}$  survive in the chiral limit.
- L<sub>4-8</sub> is NLO explicit symmetry breaking
- All one-loop divergences renormalized in L<sub>i</sub>. Finite results to NLO.
- Higher orders with even number of derivatives (Lorentz invariance) NNLO (two-loop) calculations exist. Many more parameters

$$\mathcal{L}_{4} = L_{1} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U \right)^{2} + L_{2} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial^{\nu} U \right) \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial_{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\nu} U \right) + L_{3} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U \partial^{\nu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\nu} U \right)$$

$$+ L_{4} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U \right) \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U + M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right) + L_{5} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U (M_{0}^{2} U + U^{\dagger} M_{0}^{2}) \right)$$

$$+ L_{6} \left[ \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U + M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right) \right]^{2} + L_{7} \left[ \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U - M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right) \right]^{2} + L_{8} \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U M_{0}^{2} U + M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right)$$

- Any other term is a combination of these (maybe using LO-EOM).
- $L_i \equiv$ Low Energy Constants (LECs). Encode all other QCD dynamics
- L<sub>1,2,3</sub> survive in the chiral limit.
- L<sub>4-8</sub> is NLO explicit symmetry breaking
- All one-loop divergences renormalized in L<sub>i</sub>. Finite results to NLO.
- Higher orders with even number of derivatives (Lorentz invariance) NNLO (two-loop) calculations exist. Many more parameters

$$\mathcal{L}_{4} = L_{1} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U \right)^{2} + L_{2} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial^{\nu} U \right) \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial_{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\nu} U \right) + L_{3} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U \partial^{\nu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\nu} U \right)$$

$$+ L_{4} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U \right) \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U + M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right) + L_{5} \operatorname{Tr} \left( \partial^{\mu} U^{\dagger} \partial_{\mu} U (M_{0}^{2} U + U^{\dagger} M_{0}^{2}) \right)$$

$$+ L_{6} \left[ \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U + M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right) \right]^{2} + L_{7} \left[ \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U - M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right) \right]^{2} + L_{8} \operatorname{Tr} \left( M_{0}^{2} U M_{0}^{2} U + M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} M_{0}^{2} U^{\dagger} \right)$$

- Any other term is a combination of these (maybe using LO-EOM).
- $L_i \equiv$ Low Energy Constants (LECs). Encode all other QCD dynamics
- L<sub>1,2,3</sub> survive in the chiral limit.
- L<sub>4-8</sub> is NLO explicit symmetry breaking
- All one-loop divergences renormalized in L<sub>i</sub>. Finite results to NLO.
- Higher orders with even number of derivatives (Lorentz invariance) NNLO (two-loop) calculations exist. Many more parameters

#### MESON-MESON SCATTERING AT NLO CHPT



•  $O(p^2)$  from  $\mathcal{L}_2$  tree level

Better description of  $\pi\pi$  threshold parameters

• Divergences renormalized into *L*   $L_{i}^{r}(\mu) = L_{i}^{r}(\mu_{0}) + \frac{\Gamma_{i}}{16\pi^{2}} \log\left(\frac{\mu_{0}}{\mu}\right).$   $(2\Gamma_{1} = 2\Gamma_{2} = 3\Gamma_{4} = \Gamma_{5} = 3/8,$  $\Gamma_{6} = 11/144, \Gamma_{8} = 5/48, \Gamma_{3} = \Gamma_{7} = 0)$ 

	Exp.	LET	NLO
$a_0^{(0)}$	0.220(5)	0.16	0.20
$a_1^{(1)}$	0.038(2)	0.030	0.036
$a_0^{(2)}$	-0.044(1)	-0.045	-0.041
$b_0^{(0)}$	0.25(3)	0.18	0.26
$b_{1}^{(1)}  imes 10^{3}$	5.37(14)	0	4.4
$b_{0}^{(2)}  imes 10^{2}$	-0.082(8)	-0.089	-0.082

・ロト・西ト・モート 同 のへの

#### MESON-MESON SCATTERING AT NLO CHPT



- $O(p^2)$  from  $\mathcal{L}_2$  tree level
- *O*(*p*<sup>4</sup>) from
  - *L*<sub>4</sub> tree level
  - One loop with  $\mathcal{L}_2$  vertices

• Divergences renormalized into L

$$L_i^r(\mu) = L_i^r(\mu_0) + \frac{\Gamma_i}{16\pi^2} \log\left(\frac{\mu_0}{\mu}\right).$$

 $(2\Gamma_1 = 2\Gamma_2 = 3\Gamma_4 = \Gamma_5 = 3/8,$  $\Gamma_6 = 11/144, \Gamma_8 = 5/48, \Gamma_3 = \Gamma_7 = 0)$  Better description of  $\pi\pi$  threshold parameters

	Exp.	LET	NLO
$a_0^{(0)}$	0.220(5)	0.16	0.20
$a_1^{(1)}$	0.038(2)	0.030	0.036
$a_0^{(2)}$	-0.044(1)	-0.045	-0.041
$b_0^{(0)}$	0.25(3)	0.18	0.26
$b_{1}^{(1)}  imes 10^{3}$	5.37(14)	0	4.4
$b_{0}^{(2)} imes 10^{2}$	-0.082(8)	-0.089	-0.082

・ロト・聞・・ヨ・・ヨ・ つへぐ

106/358

#### Meson-meson scattering at NLO CHPT



- $O(p^2)$  from  $\mathcal{L}_2$  tree level
- *O*(*p*<sup>4</sup>) from
  - $\mathcal{L}_4$  tree level

• One loop with  $\mathcal{L}_2$  vertices Divergences renormalized into  $L_1$ 

$$L_i^r(\mu) = L_i^r(\mu_0) + rac{\Gamma_i}{16\pi^2}\log\left(rac{\mu_0}{\mu}
ight).$$

 $(2\Gamma_1 = 2\Gamma_2 = 3\Gamma_4 = \Gamma_5 = 3/8,$  $\Gamma_6 = 11/144, \Gamma_8 = 5/48, \Gamma_3 = \Gamma_7 = 0)$  Better description of  $\pi\pi$  threshold parameters

	Exp.	LET	NLO
$a_0^{(0)}$	0.220(5)	0.16	0.20
$a_1^{(1)}$	0.038(2)	0.030	0.036
$a_0^{(2)}$	-0.044(1)	-0.045	-0.041
$b_0^{(0)}$	0.25(3)	0.18	0.26
$b_{1}^{(1)}  imes 10^{3}$	5.37(14)	0	4.4
$b_0^{(2)} imes 10^2$	-0.082(8)	-0.089	-0.082

・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・
 ・

#### Meson-meson scattering at NLO CHPT



- $O(p^2)$  from  $\mathcal{L}_2$  tree level
- *O*(*p*<sup>4</sup>) from
  - L<sub>4</sub> tree level
  - One loop with L<sub>2</sub> vertices
- Divergences renormalized into L

$$L_i^r(\mu) = L_i^r(\mu_0) + \frac{\Gamma_i}{16\pi^2} \log\left(\frac{\mu_0}{\mu}\right)$$

 $(2\Gamma_1 = 2\Gamma_2 = 3\Gamma_4 = \Gamma_5 = 3/8,$  $\Gamma_6 = 11/144, \Gamma_8 = 5/48, \Gamma_3 = \Gamma_7 = 0)$  Better description of  $\pi\pi$  threshold parameters

	Exp.	LET	NLO
$a_{0}^{(0)}$	0.220(5)	0.16	0.20
$a_{1}^{(1)}$	0.038(2)	0.030	0.036
$a_0^{(2)}$	-0.044(1)	-0.045	-0.041
$b_0^{(0)}$	0.25(3)	0.18	0.26
$b_{1}^{(1)}  imes 10^{3}$	5.37(14)	0	4.4
$b_0^{(2)} imes 10^2$	-0.082(8)	-0.089	-0.082

・ロト・西ト・モート 一回・ うへの
#### Meson-meson scattering at NLO CHPT



- $O(p^2)$  from  $\mathcal{L}_2$  tree level
- *O*(*p*<sup>4</sup>) from
  - $\mathcal{L}_4$  tree level
  - One loop with  $\mathcal{L}_2$  vertices

• Divergences renormalized into L<sub>i</sub>

$$L_i^r(\mu) = L_i^r(\mu_0) + rac{\mathsf{\Gamma}_i}{\mathsf{16}\pi^2}\log\Big(rac{\mu_0}{\mu}\Big).$$

$$\begin{split} (2\Gamma_1 = 2\Gamma_2 = 3\Gamma_4 = \Gamma_5 = 3/8, \\ \Gamma_6 = 11/144, \Gamma_8 = 5/48, \ \Gamma_3 = \Gamma_7 = 0) \end{split}$$

Better description of  $\pi\pi$  threshold parameters

	Exp.	LET	NLO
$a_{0}^{(0)}$	0.220(5)	0.16	0.20
$a_{_{1}}^{(1)}$	0.038(2)	0.030	0.036
$a_0^{(2)}$	-0.044(1)	-0.045	-0.041
$b_0^{(0)}$	0.25(3)	0.18	0.26
$b_{1}^{(1)}  imes 10^{3}$	5.37(14)	0	4.4
$b_0^{(2)} imes 10^2$	-0.082(8)	-0.089	-0.082

□▶ 《圖▶ 《圖▶ 《圖▶ 《圖》 圖 · SOQO

109/358

#### Meson-meson scattering at NLO CHPT



- $O(p^2)$  from  $\mathcal{L}_2$  tree level
- *O*(*p*<sup>4</sup>) from
  - $\mathcal{L}_4$  tree level
  - One loop with  $\mathcal{L}_2$  vertices

• Divergences renormalized into L<sub>i</sub>

$$L_i^r(\mu) = L_i^r(\mu_0) + rac{\mathsf{\Gamma}_i}{\mathsf{16}\pi^2}\log\Big(rac{\mu_0}{\mu}\Big).$$

$$\begin{split} (2\Gamma_1 = 2\Gamma_2 = 3\Gamma_4 = \Gamma_5 = 3/8, \\ \Gamma_6 = 11/144, \Gamma_8 = 5/48, \ \Gamma_3 = \Gamma_7 = 0) \end{split}$$

Better description of  $\pi\pi$  threshold parameters

	Exp.	LET	NLO
$a_{0}^{(0)}$	0.220(5)	0.16	0.20
$a_{_{1}}^{(1)}$	0.038(2)	0.030	0.036
$a_0^{(2)}$	-0.044(1)	-0.045	-0.041
$b_0^{(0)}$	0.25(3)	0.18	0.26
$b_{1}^{(1)}  imes 10^{3}$	5.37(14)	0	4.4
$b_0^{(2)} imes 10^2$	-0.082(8)	-0.089	-0.082

110/358

#### Meson-meson scattering at NLO CHPT



- $O(p^2)$  from  $\mathcal{L}_2$  tree level
- *O*(*p*<sup>4</sup>) from
  - $\mathcal{L}_4$  tree level
  - One loop with  $\mathcal{L}_2$  vertices

• Divergences renormalized into L<sub>i</sub>

$$L_i^r(\mu) = L_i^r(\mu_0) + rac{\mathsf{\Gamma}_i}{\mathsf{16}\pi^2}\log\Big(rac{\mu_0}{\mu}\Big).$$

$$\begin{split} (2\Gamma_1 = 2\Gamma_2 = 3\Gamma_4 = \Gamma_5 = 3/8, \\ \Gamma_6 = 11/144, \Gamma_8 = 5/48, \ \Gamma_3 = \Gamma_7 = 0) \end{split}$$

Better description of  $\pi\pi$  threshold parameters

	Exp.	LET	NLO
$a_{0}^{(0)}$	0.220(5)	0.16	0.20
$a_{_{1}}^{(1)}$	0.038(2)	0.030	0.036
$a_0^{(2)}$	-0.044(1)	-0.045	-0.041
$b_0^{(0)}$	0.25(3)	0.18	0.26
$b_{1}^{(1)}  imes 10^{3}$	5.37(14)	0	4.4
$b_0^{(2)} imes 10^2$	-0.082(8)	-0.089	-0.082

・ 4 目 ト 4 目 ト 4 目 や 9 Q (P)

#### LOW ENERGY CONSTANTS OBSERVED VALUES

#### Low Energy Constants (LECs) have been determined phenomenologically

(a few also from lattice)

10 <sup>3</sup>	GL [55]	NNLO [255]	NLO [255]
$L_1^r$	0.7(3)	0.53(06)	1.0(1)
$L_2^r$	1.3(7)	0.81(04)	1.6(2)
L <sub>3</sub>	-4.4(2.5)	-3.07(20)	-3.8(3)
$L_4^r$	-0.3(5)	≡0.3	0.0(3)
$L_5^r$	1.4(5)	1.01(06)	1.2(1)
$L_6^r$	-0.2(0.15)	0.14(05)	0.0(4)
L <sub>7</sub>	-0.4(2)	-0.34(09)	-0.3(2)
$L_8^r$	0.9(3)	0.47(10)	0.5(2)

Typically  $O(10^{-3})$ Uncertainties 10-20%

ヘロト ヘヨト ヘヨト ヘヨト

## **RESONANCES AND LOW ENERGY CONSTANTS**

The LECs receive contributions from the integration of heavier resonances.



 Resonances are not explicit in the EFT, but we still see their low-energy tail in the LECs.

 Intuitively... larger contributions from lowest heavy resonance with given quantum numbers.

## **RESONANCES AND LOW ENERGY CONSTANTS**

The LECs receive contributions from the integration of heavier resonances.



- Resonances are not explicit in the EFT, but we still see their low-energy tail in the LECs.
- Intuitively... larger contributions from lowest heavy resonance with given quantum numbers.

10 <sup>3</sup>	GL [55]	NNLO [255]	NLO [255]
$L_1^r$	0.7(3)	0.53(06)	1.0(1)
$L_2^r$	1.3(7)	0.81(04)	1.6(2)
L <sub>3</sub>	-4.4(2.5)	-3.07(20)	-3.8(3)
$L_4^r$	-0.3(5)	≡0.3	0.0(3)
$L_5^r$	1.4(5)	1.01(06)	1.2(1)
$L_6^r$	-0.2(0.15)	0.14(05)	0.0(4)
$L_7$	-0.4(2)	-0.34(09)	-0.3(2)
$L_8^r$	0.9(3)	0.47(10)	0.5(2)

Integrating out the  $\sigma$  in the L $\sigma$ M •  $2L_1 + L_3 = \frac{f_{\pi}^2}{4M_{\sigma}^2}$ . Wrong sign •  $L_2 = L_7 = 0$ *V* and  $S_1$  missing

But only scalars contribute to  $2L_{4} + L_{5} + 8L_{6} + 4L_{6} = \frac{1}{46}$ ; dentifying  $\sigma = f_{0}(500)$  wrong by lactor 2-3

LoM yields only correct LO. NLO wrong

10 <sup>3</sup>	GL [55]	NNLO [255]	NLO [255]
$L_1^r$	0.7(3)	0.53(06)	1.0(1)
$L_2^r$	1.3(7)	0.81(04)	1.6(2)
L <sub>3</sub>	-4.4(2.5)	-3.07(20)	-3.8(3)
$L_4^r$	-0.3(5)	≡0.3	0.0(3)
$L_5^r$	1.4(5)	1.01(06)	1.2(1)
$L_6^r$	-0.2(0.15)	0.14(05)	0.0(4)
$L_7$	-0.4(2)	-0.34(09)	-0.3(2)
$L_8^r$	0.9(3)	0.47(10)	0.5(2)

Integrating out the  $\sigma$  in the L $\sigma$ M •  $2L_1 + L_3 = \frac{f_{\pi}^2}{4M_{\sigma}^2}$ . Wrong sign •  $L_2 = L_7 = 0$ 

V and  $S_1$  missing

But only scalars contribute to  $2L_{4} + L_{5} + 8L_{6} + 4L_{6} = \frac{1}{26}e^{-1}$ Identifying  $\sigma = f_{6}(500)$  wrong by factor 2-3

LoM yields only correct LO: NLO wrong

10 <sup>3</sup>	GL [55]	NNLO [255]	NLO [255]
$L_1^r$	0.7(3)	0.53(06)	1.0(1)
$L_2^r$	1.3(7)	0.81(04)	1.6(2)
L <sub>3</sub>	-4.4(2.5)	-3.07(20)	-3.8(3)
$L_4^r$	-0.3(5)	≡0.3	0.0(3)
$L_5^r$	1.4(5)	1.01(06)	1.2(1)
$L_6^r$	-0.2(0.15)	0.14(05)	0.0(4)
$L_7$	-0.4(2)	-0.34(09)	-0.3(2)
$L_8^r$	0.9(3)	0.47(10)	0.5(2)

Integrating out the  $\sigma$  in the L $\sigma$ M •  $2L_1 + L_3 = \frac{f_{\pi}^2}{4M_{\sigma}^2}$ . Wrong sign •  $L_2 = L_7 = 0$ 

V and  $S_1$  missing

But only scalars contribute to  $2L_1 + L_5 + 8L_6 + 4L_6 = \frac{1}{26g}$ : Identifying  $\sigma = f_0(500)$  wrong by factor 2-3

LoM yields only correct LO: NLO wrong

10 <sup>3</sup>	GL [55]	NNLO [255]	NLO [255]
$L_1^r$	0.7(3)	0.53(06)	1.0(1)
$L_2^r$	1.3(7)	0.81(04)	1.6(2)
L <sub>3</sub>	-4.4(2.5)	-3.07(20)	-3.8(3)
$L_4^r$	-0.3(5)	≡0.3	0.0(3)
$L_5^r$	1.4(5)	1.01(06)	1.2(1)
$L_6^r$	-0.2(0.15)	0.14(05)	0.0(4)
$L_7$	-0.4(2)	-0.34(09)	-0.3(2)
$L_8^r$	0.9(3)	0.47(10)	0.5(2)

Integrating out the  $\sigma$  in the L $\sigma$ M

• 
$$2L_1 + L_3 = \frac{f_{\pi}^2}{4M_{\sigma}^2}$$
. Wrong sign  
•  $L_2 = L_7 = 0$ 

V and  $S_1$  missing

But only scalars contribute to  $2L_1 + L_2 + 8L_6 + 4L_6 = \frac{1}{2} \frac{1}{2} \frac{1}{2}$ 

LoM yields only correct LO: NLO wrong

10 <sup>3</sup>	GL [55]	NNLO [255]	NLO [255]
$L_1^r$	0.7(3)	0.53(06)	1.0(1)
$L_2^r$	1.3(7)	0.81(04)	1.6(2)
L <sub>3</sub>	-4.4(2.5)	-3.07(20)	-3.8(3)
$L_4^r$	-0.3(5)	≡0.3	0.0(3)
$L_5^r$	1.4(5)	1.01(06)	1.2(1)
$L_6^r$	-0.2(0.15)	0.14(05)	0.0(4)
L7	-0.4(2)	-0.34(09)	-0.3(2)
$L_8^r$	0.9(3)	0.47(10)	0.5(2)

Integrating out the  $\sigma$  in the  ${\rm L}\sigma{\rm M}$ 

• 
$$2L_1 + L_3 = \frac{f_\pi^2}{4M_\sigma^2}$$
. Wrong sign

• 
$$L_2 = L_7 = 0$$

V and  $S_1$  missing

- But only scalars contribute to  $2L_4 + L_5 + 8L_6 + 4L_8 = \frac{t_{\pi}^2}{4M_{\sigma}^2}$ . Identifying  $\sigma = f_0(500)$  wrong by factor 2-3
- $L\sigma M$  yields only correct LO. NLO wrong.

10 <sup>3</sup>	GL [55]	NNLO [255]	NLO [255]
$L_1^r$	0.7(3)	0.53(06)	1.0(1)
$L_2^r$	1.3(7)	0.81(04)	1.6(2)
L <sub>3</sub>	-4.4(2.5)	-3.07(20)	-3.8(3)
$L_4^r$	-0.3(5)	≡0.3	0.0(3)
$L_5^r$	1.4(5)	1.01(06)	1.2(1)
$L_6^r$	-0.2(0.15)	0.14(05)	0.0(4)
L7	-0.4(2)	-0.34(09)	-0.3(2)
$L_8^r$	0.9(3)	0.47(10)	0.5(2)

Integrating out the  $\sigma$  in the  ${\rm L}\sigma{\rm M}$ 

• 
$$2L_1 + L_3 = \frac{f_\pi^2}{4M_\sigma^2}$$
. Wrong sign

• 
$$L_2 = L_7 = 0$$

V and  $S_1$  missing

- But only scalars contribute to  $2L_4 + L_5 + 8L_6 + 4L_8 = \frac{t_{\pi}^2}{4M_{\sigma}^2}$ . Identifying  $\sigma = f_0(500)$  wrong by factor 2-3
- L $\sigma$ M yields only correct LO. NLO wrong.

10 <sup>3</sup>	GL [55]	NNLO [255]	NLO [255]
$L_1^r$	0.7(3)	0.53(06)	1.0(1)
$L_2^r$	1.3(7)	0.81(04)	1.6(2)
L <sub>3</sub>	-4.4(2.5)	-3.07(20)	-3.8(3)
$L_4^r$	-0.3(5)	≡0.3	0.0(3)
$L_5^r$	1.4(5)	1.01(06)	1.2(1)
$L_6^r$	-0.2(0.15)	0.14(05)	0.0(4)
L7	-0.4(2)	-0.34(09)	-0.3(2)
$L_8^r$	0.9(3)	0.47(10)	0.5(2)

Integrating out the  $\sigma$  in the  ${\rm L}\sigma{\rm M}$ 

• 
$$2L_1 + L_3 = \frac{f_\pi^2}{4M_\sigma^2}$$
. Wrong sign

• 
$$L_2 = L_7 = 0$$

V and  $S_1$  missing

- But only scalars contribute to  $2L_4 + L_5 + 8L_6 + 4L_8 = \frac{t_{\pi}^2}{4M_{\sigma}^2}$ . Identifying  $\sigma = f_0(500)$  wrong by factor 2-3
- L $\sigma$ M yields only correct LO. NLO wrong.

10 <sup>3</sup>	GL [55]	NNLO [255]	NLO [255]
$L_1^r$	0.7(3)	0.53(06)	1.0(1)
$L_2^r$	1.3(7)	0.81(04)	1.6(2)
L <sub>3</sub>	-4.4(2.5)	-3.07(20)	-3.8(3)
$L_4^r$	-0.3(5)	≡0.3	0.0(3)
$L_5^r$	1.4(5)	1.01(06)	1.2(1)
$L_6^r$	-0.2(0.15)	0.14(05)	0.0(4)
L7	-0.4(2)	-0.34(09)	-0.3(2)
$L_8^r$	0.9(3)	0.47(10)	0.5(2)

Integrating out the  $\sigma$  in the  ${\rm L}\sigma{\rm M}$ 

• 
$$2L_1 + L_3 = \frac{f_\pi^2}{4M_\sigma^2}$$
. Wrong sign

• 
$$L_2 = L_7 = 0$$

V and  $S_1$  missing

- But only scalars contribute to  $2L_4 + L_5 + 8L_6 + 4L_8 = \frac{t_{\pi}^2}{4M_{\sigma}^2}$ . Identifying  $\sigma = f_0(500)$  wrong by factor 2-3
- L $\sigma$ M yields only correct LO. NLO wrong.

#### RESONANCE SATURATION DONOGHUE, ECKER, GASER, LEUTWYLER, PICH, VALENCIA...

Integrating out vector(V), scalar (S), and singlet-scalar (S) multiplets from a general chirally invariant Lagrangian:  $L_i = L_i^V + L_i^S + L_i^{S_1}$ 

10 <sup>3</sup>	GL [55]	NNLO [255]	NLO [255]	RS [56]	V	S	<i>S</i> <sub>1</sub>	
$L_1^r$	0.7(3)	0.53(06)	1.0(1)	0.6	0.6	-0.2	0.2	$O(N_c)$
$L_2^r$	1.3(7)	0.81(04)	1.6(2)	1.2	1.2	0	0	$O(N_c)$
L <sub>3</sub>	-4.4(2.5)	-3.07(20)	-3.8(3)	-3.0	-3.6	0.6	0	$O(N_c)$
$L_4^r$	-0.3(5)	≡0.3	0.0(3)	0.0	0	-0.5	0.5	0(1)
$L_5^r$	1.4(5)	1.01(06)	1.2(1)	1.4	0	$1.4^{(a)}$	0	$O(N_c)$
$L_6^r$	-0.2(0.15)	0.14(05)	0.0(4)	0.0	0	-0.3	0.3	0(1)
L7	-0.4(2)	-0.34(09)	-0.3(2)	$-0.3^{(b)}$	0	0	0	0(1)
$L_8^r$	0.9(3)	0.47(10)	0.5(2)	0.9	0	0.9 <sup>(a)</sup>	0	$O(N_c)$

#### Single Resonance Approximation (SRA)

LEC values are saturated by the lowest multiplet of each kind. Vector-Meson Dominance by the vector multiplet of the  $\rho(770)$ Scalar contributions with  $M_S \ge 1$  GeV. No  $L\sigma M\dot{N}o f_0(500)$  contribution

- Most general  $\mathcal{L}$  with spontaneous  $SU(N_f)_L \times SU(N_f)_R \rightarrow SU(N_f)$
- Only  $\pi$ , K,  $\eta$  in the Lagrangian, as NGB.
- Summetry breaking  $M_0^2 \sim m_q$  as perturbation
- LO: massive NLσM
- Systematic power counting. Loops  $\sim 1/(4\pi f_{\pi})^2$  supression
- LECs absorb loop divergences. Finite results at each order.
- LECs encode underlying QCD dynamics
- LECs understood from Single Resonance Saturation.
- NNLO results available
- Successful in describing low-energy Physics (i.e., threshold parameters)

ChPT = THE systematic and model independent low-energy EFT of QCD

- Most general  $\mathcal{L}$  with spontaneous  $SU(N_f)_L \times SU(N_f)_R \rightarrow SU(N_f)$
- **2** Only  $\pi$ , K,  $\eta$  in the Lagrangian, as NGB.
- Subscription Explicit symmetry breaking  $M_0^2 \sim m_q$  as perturbation
- LO: massive NLσM
- Systematic power counting. Loops  $\sim 1/(4\pi f_{\pi})^2$  supression
- LECs absorb loop divergences. Finite results at each order.
- LECs encode underlying QCD dynamics
- LECs understood from Single Resonance Saturation.
- NNLO results available
- Successful in describing low-energy Physics (i.e., threshold parameters)

ChPT = THE systematic and model independent low-energy EFT of QCD

- Most general  $\mathcal{L}$  with spontaneous  $SU(N_f)_L \times SU(N_f)_R \rightarrow SU(N_f)$
- **2** Only  $\pi$ , K,  $\eta$  in the Lagrangian, as NGB.
- Solution Explicit symmetry breaking  $M_0^2 \sim m_q$  as perturbation
- **IO:** massive NL $\sigma$ M
- I Systematic power counting. Loops  $\sim 1/(4\pi f_{\pi})^2$  supression
- LECs absorb loop divergences. Finite results at each order.
- LECs encode underlying QCD dynamics
- LECs understood from Single Resonance Saturation.
- NNLO results available
- Successful in describing low-energy Physics (i.e., threshold parameters)

ChPT = THE systematic and model independent low-energy EFT of QCD

- Most general  $\mathcal{L}$  with spontaneous  $SU(N_f)_L \times SU(N_f)_R \rightarrow SU(N_f)$
- **2** Only  $\pi$ , K,  $\eta$  in the Lagrangian, as NGB.
- Solution Explicit symmetry breaking  $M_0^2 \sim m_q$  as perturbation
- LO: massive NL $\sigma$ M
- I Systematic power counting. Loops  $\sim 1/(4\pi f_\pi)^2$  supression
- LECs absorb loop divergences. Finite results at each order.
- LECs encode underlying QCD dynamics
- LECs understood from Single Resonance Saturation.
- NNLO results available
- Successful in describing low-energy Physics (i.e., threshold parameters)

ChPT = THE systematic and model independent low-energy EFT of QCD

- Most general  $\mathcal{L}$  with spontaneous  $SU(N_f)_L \times SU(N_f)_R \rightarrow SU(N_f)$
- **2** Only  $\pi$ , K,  $\eta$  in the Lagrangian, as NGB.
- Summetry breaking  $M_0^2 \sim m_q$  as perturbation
- 4 LO: massive NLσM
- Systematic power counting. Loops  $\sim 1/(4\pi f_{\pi})^2$  supression
- LECs absorb loop divergences. Finite results at each order.
- LECs encode underlying QCD dynamics
- LECs understood from Single Resonance Saturation.
- NNLO results available
- Successful in describing low-energy Physics (i.e., threshold parameters)

ChPT = THE systematic and model independent low-energy EFT of QCD

- Most general  $\mathcal{L}$  with spontaneous  $SU(N_f)_L \times SU(N_f)_R \rightarrow SU(N_f)$
- **2** Only  $\pi$ , K,  $\eta$  in the Lagrangian, as NGB.
- Summetry breaking  $M_0^2 \sim m_q$  as perturbation
- LO: massive NL $\sigma$ M
- Systematic power counting. Loops  $\sim 1/(4\pi f_{\pi})^2$  supression
- **IECs** absorb loop divergences. Finite results at each order.
- LECs encode underlying QCD dynamics
- LECs understood from Single Resonance Saturation.
- NNLO results available
- Successful in describing low-energy Physics (i.e., threshold parameters)

ChPT = THE systematic and model independent low-energy EFT of QCD

- **①** Most general  $\mathcal{L}$  with spontaneous  $SU(N_f)_L imes SU(N_f)_R o SU(N_f)$
- **2** Only  $\pi$ , K,  $\eta$  in the Lagrangian, as NGB.
- Summetry breaking  $M_0^2 \sim m_q$  as perturbation
- LO: massive NL $\sigma$ M
- Systematic power counting. Loops  $\sim 1/(4\pi f_{\pi})^2$  supression
- **IECs** absorb loop divergences. Finite results at each order.
- LECs encode underlying QCD dynamics
- LECs understood from Single Resonance Saturation.
- NNLO results available
- Successful in describing low-energy Physics (i.e., threshold parameters)

ChPT = THE systematic and model independent low-energy EFT of QCD

- **①** Most general  $\mathcal{L}$  with spontaneous  $SU(N_f)_L imes SU(N_f)_R o SU(N_f)$
- **2** Only  $\pi$ , K,  $\eta$  in the Lagrangian, as NGB.
- Summetry breaking  $M_0^2 \sim m_q$  as perturbation
- LO: massive NL $\sigma$ M
- Systematic power counting. Loops  $\sim 1/(4\pi f_{\pi})^2$  supression
- LECs absorb loop divergences. Finite results at each order.
- LECs encode underlying QCD dynamics
- LECs understood from Single Resonance Saturation.
- NNLO results available
- Successful in describing low-energy Physics (i.e., threshold parameters)

ChPT = THE systematic and model independent low-energy EFT of QCD

- **①** Most general  $\mathcal{L}$  with spontaneous  $SU(N_f)_L imes SU(N_f)_R o SU(N_f)$
- **2** Only  $\pi$ , K,  $\eta$  in the Lagrangian, as NGB.
- Summetry breaking  $M_0^2 \sim m_q$  as perturbation
- LO: massive NL $\sigma$ M
- Systematic power counting. Loops  $\sim 1/(4\pi f_{\pi})^2$  supression
- LECs absorb loop divergences. Finite results at each order.
- LECs encode underlying QCD dynamics
- LECs understood from Single Resonance Saturation.
- NNLO results available

Successful in describing low-energy Physics (i.e., threshold parameters)

ChPT = THE systematic and model independent low-energy EFT of QCD

- Most general  $\mathcal{L}$  with spontaneous  $SU(N_f)_L \times SU(N_f)_R \rightarrow SU(N_f)$
- **2** Only  $\pi$ , K,  $\eta$  in the Lagrangian, as NGB.
- Summetry breaking  $M_0^2 \sim m_q$  as perturbation
- LO: massive NL $\sigma$ M
- Systematic power counting. Loops  $\sim 1/(4\pi f_{\pi})^2$  supression
- LECs absorb loop divergences. Finite results at each order.
- LECs encode underlying QCD dynamics
- LECs understood from Single Resonance Saturation.
- NNLO results available
- Successful in describing low-energy Physics (i.e., threshold parameters)

ChPT = THE systematic and model independent low-energy EFT of QCD

- Most general  $\mathcal{L}$  with spontaneous  $SU(N_f)_L \times SU(N_f)_R \rightarrow SU(N_f)$
- **2** Only  $\pi$ , K,  $\eta$  in the Lagrangian, as NGB.
- Summetry breaking  $M_0^2 \sim m_q$  as perturbation
- LO: massive NL $\sigma$ M
- Systematic power counting. Loops  $\sim 1/(4\pi f_{\pi})^2$  supression
- LECs absorb loop divergences. Finite results at each order.
- LECs encode underlying QCD dynamics
- LECs understood from Single Resonance Saturation.
- NNLO results available
- Successful in describing low-energy Physics (i.e., threshold parameters)

ChPT = THE systematic and model independent low-energy EFT of QCD

- **①** Most general  $\mathcal{L}$  with spontaneous  $SU(N_f)_L imes SU(N_f)_R o SU(N_f)$
- **2** Only  $\pi$ , K,  $\eta$  in the Lagrangian, as NGB.
- Summetry breaking  $M_0^2 \sim m_q$  as perturbation
- IO: massive NLσM
- Systematic power counting. Loops  $\sim 1/(4\pi f_{\pi})^2$  supression
- LECs absorb loop divergences. Finite results at each order.
- LECs encode underlying QCD dynamics
- LECs understood from Single Resonance Saturation.
- NNLO results available
- Successful in describing low-energy Physics (i.e., threshold parameters)

ChPT = THE systematic and model independent low-energy EFT of QCD

# CHPT IN THE RESONANCE REGION

#### ChPT: good results up to k = 100 - 200 MeV, beyond if no resonances. But fails to describe resonances



イロト イヨト イヨト イヨト

137/358









Unitarity and unitarization of EFTs

#### BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Elementary particle theory. A. D. Martin and T. D. Spearman, North-Holland Pub. Co., 1970.
- Strong Interactions of Hadrons at High Energies. V. N. Gribov, Y. L. Dokshitzer and J. Nyri Cambridge University Press, 2009
- Scattering Theory of Waves and Particles. R. C. Newton. Texts and Monographs in Physics Springer Science+Business Media New York, (1966, 1982).
- J. R. Peláez, Phys. Rept. 658, 1 (2016) [arXiv:1510.00653 [hep-ph]].

#### Advanced:

- Scattering Theory: Unitarity, Analyticity and Crossing. A. Martin, Lecture Notes in Physics Vol. 3, Springer- Verlag, Berlin, (1969).
- Causality and Dispersion Relations H.M. Nussenzveig, , Academic Press, New York and London, 1972.
- The analytic S-matrix R.J. Eden, P.V. Landshoff, D.I. Olive and J.C. Polkinghorne, Cambridge University Press, 1966.

#### BIBLIOGRAPHY

- Elementary particle theory. A. D. Martin and T. D. Spearman, North-Holland Pub. Co., 1970.
- Strong Interactions of Hadrons at High Energies. V. N. Gribov, Y. L. Dokshitzer and J. Nyri Cambridge University Press, 2009
- Scattering Theory of Waves and Particles. R. C. Newton. Texts and Monographs in Physics Springer Science+Business Media New York, (1966, 1982).
- J. R. Peláez, Phys. Rept. 658, 1 (2016) [arXiv:1510.00653 [hep-ph]].

Advanced:

- Scattering Theory: Unitarity, Analyticity and Crossing. A. Martin, Lecture Notes in Physics Vol. 3, Springer- Verlag, Berlin, (1969).
- Causality and Dispersion Relations H.M. Nussenzveig, , Academic Press, New York and London, 1972.
- The analytic S-matrix R.J. Eden, P.V. Landshoff, D.I. Olive and J.C. Polkinghorne, Cambridge University Press, 1966.

#### ANALYTICITY, CUTS AND POLES

Let us review scattering in NR-Quantum Mechanics. Recall the radial Schrödinger eq. projected in partial waves:

$$\frac{d^2 u_l(k^2, r)}{dr^2} + \left[k^2 - 2V(r) - \frac{\ell(\ell+1)}{r^2}\right] u_l(k^2, r) = 0,$$

 $m = \hbar = 1$ ,  $V(r) \equiv$  real spherically symmetric. Only  $k^2 \equiv 2E$ , but no k. Scattering conditions for spherical waves:



S-matrix partial wave  $\equiv S_{\ell}(k^2) = (-1)^{\ell+1} \frac{\varphi_{\ell}(k^2)}{\Phi_{\ell}^+(k^2)}$ No interaction  $\Rightarrow S_{\ell}(k^2) = 1$ 

#### ANALYTICITY, CUTS AND POLES

Let us review scattering in NR-Quantum Mechanics. Recall the radial Schrödinger eq. projected in partial waves:

$$\frac{d^2 u_l(k^2, r)}{dr^2} + \left[k^2 - 2V(r) - \frac{\ell(\ell+1)}{r^2}\right] u_l(k^2, r) = 0,$$

 $m = \hbar = 1$ ,  $V(r) \equiv$  real spherically symmetric. Only  $k^2 \equiv 2E$ , but no k. Scattering conditions for spherical waves:

$$u_{\ell}(k^{2},r) \xrightarrow{r \to \infty} [\Phi_{\ell}^{-}(k^{2})e^{ikr} + \Phi_{\ell}^{+}(k^{2})e^{-ikr}] \sim \underbrace{\frac{A_{\ell}(k^{2})}{2ik}}_{Normalization} \underbrace{[\underbrace{S_{\ell}(k^{2})e^{ikr}}_{outgoing wave}}_{incoming wave} - \underbrace{(-1^{\ell})e^{-ikr}}_{incoming wave}],$$

S-matrix partial wave  $S_{\ell}(k^2) = (-1)^{\ell+1} \frac{\Phi_{\ell}^{-}(k^2)}{\Phi_{\ell}^{+}(k^2)}.$ No interaction  $\Rightarrow S_{\ell}(k^2) = 1$ 

#### ANALYTICITY, CUTS AND POLES

Let us review scattering in NR-Quantum Mechanics. Recall the radial Schrödinger eq. projected in partial waves:

$$\frac{d^2 u_l(k^2, r)}{dr^2} + \left[k^2 - 2V(r) - \frac{\ell(\ell+1)}{r^2}\right] u_l(k^2, r) = 0,$$

 $m = \hbar = 1$ ,  $V(r) \equiv$  real spherically symmetric. Only  $k^2 \equiv 2E$ , but no k. Scattering conditions for spherical waves:

$$u_{\ell}(k^{2},r) \xrightarrow{r \to \infty} [\Phi_{\ell}^{-}(k^{2})e^{ikr} + \Phi_{\ell}^{+}(k^{2})e^{-ikr}] \sim \underbrace{\frac{A_{\ell}(k^{2})}{2ik}}_{Normalization} \underbrace{[\underbrace{S_{\ell}(k^{2})e^{ikr}}_{outgoing wave} - \underbrace{(-1^{\ell})e^{-ikr}}_{incoming wave}],$$

S-matrix partial wave  $S_{\ell}(k^2) = (-1)^{\ell+1} \frac{\Phi_{\ell}^{-}(k^2)}{\Phi_{\ell}^{+}(k^2)}.$ No interaction  $\Rightarrow S_{\ell}(k^2) = 1$ 

◆□ ▶ < ⑦ ▶ < ≧ ▶ < ≧ ▶ ≧ りへで 142/358

143/358

### **RIEMANN SHEETS**

 $u(k^2, f)$  is a function of  $k^2$ , but we used the double valued  $k = \sqrt{2E}$ . Two Riemann sheets to map k on E-plane.



Since  $\Phi_{\ell}^{+}(k) = \Phi_{\ell}^{-}(-k) \Rightarrow S_{\ell}^{\prime}(k^{2}) = 1/S_{\ell}^{\prime\prime}(k^{2})$ , info in both sheets redundant. Observables:  $S_{physical}(k) = \lim_{|m|_{k\to 0^{+}}} S(\operatorname{Re} k + i\operatorname{Im} k))$  (i.e. sheet I)

### **RIEMANN SHEETS**

 $u(k^2, f)$  is a function of  $k^2$ , but we used the double valued  $k = \sqrt{2E}$ . Two Riemann sheets to map k on E-plane.



Since  $\Phi_{\ell}^{+}(k) = \Phi_{\ell}^{-}(-k) \Rightarrow S_{\ell}^{l}(k^{2}) = 1/S_{\ell}^{ll}(k^{2})$ , info in both sheets redundant. Observables:  $S_{physical}(k) = \lim_{|m|_{k\to 0^{+}}} S(\operatorname{Re} k + i |m|_{k}))$  (i.e. sheet I)
## **RIEMANN SHEETS**

 $u(k^2, f)$  is a function of  $k^2$ , but we used the double valued  $k = \sqrt{2E}$ . Two Riemann sheets to map k on E-plane.



Since  $\Phi_{\ell}^{+}(k) = \Phi_{\ell}^{-}(-k) \Rightarrow S_{\ell}^{l}(k^{2}) = 1/S_{\ell}^{ll}(k^{2})$ , info in both sheets redundant. Observables:  $S_{physical}(k) = \lim_{|m|_{k\to 0^{+}}} S(\operatorname{Re} k + i |m|_{k}))$  (i.e. sheet I)

# **RIEMANN SHEETS**

 $u(k^2, f)$  is a function of  $k^2$ , but we used the double valued  $k = \sqrt{2E}$ . Two Riemann sheets to map k on E-plane.



Since  $\Phi_{\ell}^{+}(k) = \Phi_{\ell}^{-}(-k) \Rightarrow S_{\ell}'(k^{2}) = 1/S_{\ell}''(k^{2})$ , info in both sheets redundant. Observables:  $S_{\text{anyone}}(k) = \lim_{k \to 0^{+}} S(\operatorname{Re} k + \lim_{k \to 0^{+}} k))$  (i.e. sheet I)

## **RIEMANN SHEETS**

 $u(k^2, f)$  is a function of  $k^2$ , but we used the double valued  $k = \sqrt{2E}$ . Two Riemann sheets to map k on E-plane.



Since  $\Phi_{\ell}^{+}(k) = \Phi_{\ell}^{-}(-k) \Rightarrow S_{\ell}'(k^{2}) = 1/S_{\ell}''(k^{2})$ , info in both sheets redundant. Observables:  $S_{physical}(k) = \lim_{|m|_{k} \to 0^{+}} S(\operatorname{Re} k + i \operatorname{Im} k))$  (i.e. sheet I)

Incoming packet:  $\Phi_{in}(r,t)\equiv -\int_0^\infty dE\, A(E)e^{-ikr-iEt}$  (similar outgoing)

Scattering wave  $\equiv$  outcoming "with interaction"-"without interaction"

$$\Phi_{sc}(r,t) = \int_0^\infty dE A(E) [S(E) - 1] e^{ikr - iEt} = 2\pi \int_0^\infty dE A(E) e^{-ikr - iEt} G(r,E)$$

Fourier transform:  $g(r, \tau) \equiv \int_{\infty}^{-\infty} G(r, E) \exp(-iE\tau) dE$ . Then:

$$\underbrace{\Phi_{sc}(r,t)}_{\textit{Eflect}} = \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} dt' g(r,t-t') \underbrace{\Phi_{\textit{in}}(r,t')}_{\textit{Cause}}$$

Incoming packet:  $\Phi_{in}(r,t)\equiv -\int_0^\infty dE\, A(E)e^{-ikr-iEt}$  (similar outgoing)

Scattering wave  $\equiv$  outcoming "with interaction"-"without interaction"

$$\Phi_{sc}(r,t) = \int_0^\infty dE A(E)[S(E) - 1]e^{ikr - iEt} = 2\pi \int_0^\infty dE A(E)e^{-ikr - iEt}G(r,E)$$

Fourier transform:  $g(r, \tau) \equiv \int_{\infty}^{-\infty} G(r, E) \exp(-iE\tau) dE$ . Then:

$$\underbrace{\Phi_{sc}(r,t)}_{\textit{Eflect}} = \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} dt' g(r,t-t') \underbrace{\Phi_{\textit{in}}(r,t')}_{\textit{Cause}}$$

< □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ↓ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ♪ < □ ∧ < □ } < □ ∧ < □

Incoming packet:  $\Phi_{in}(r,t)\equiv -\int_0^\infty dE\, A(E)e^{-ikr-iEt}$  (similar outgoing)

Scattering wave  $\equiv$  outcoming "with interaction"-"without interaction"

$$\Phi_{sc}(r,t) = \int_0^\infty dE A(E) [S(E) - 1] e^{ikr - iEt} = 2\pi \int_0^\infty dE A(E) e^{-ikr - iEt} G(r,E)$$

Fourier transform:  $g(r, \tau) \equiv \int_{\infty}^{-\infty} G(r, E) \exp(-iE\tau) dE$ . Then:

$$\underbrace{\Phi_{sc}(r,t)}_{\textit{Eflect}} = \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} dt' g(r,t-t') \underbrace{\Phi_{\textit{in}}(r,t')}_{\textit{Cause}}$$

◆□ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶

Incoming packet:  $\Phi_{in}(r,t)\equiv -\int_0^\infty dE\, A(E)e^{-ikr-iEt}$  (similar outgoing)

Scattering wave  $\equiv$  outcoming "with interaction"-"without interaction"

$$\Phi_{sc}(r,t) = \int_0^\infty dE A(E) [S(E) - 1] e^{ikr - iEt} = 2\pi \int_0^\infty dE A(E) e^{-ikr - iEt} G(r,E)$$

Fourier transform:  $g(r, \tau) \equiv \int_{\infty}^{-\infty} G(r, E) \exp(-iE\tau) dE$ . Then:

$$\underbrace{\Phi_{sc}(r,t)}_{\textit{Eflect}} = \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} dt' g(r,t-t') \underbrace{\Phi_{\textit{in}}(r,t')}_{\textit{Cause}}$$

◆□ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶

Incoming packet:  $\Phi_{in}(r,t)\equiv -\int_0^\infty dE\, A(E)e^{-ikr-iEt}$  (similar outgoing)

Scattering wave  $\equiv$  outcoming "with interaction"-"without interaction"

$$\Phi_{sc}(r,t) = \int_0^\infty dE A(E) [S(E) - 1] e^{ikr - iEt} = 2\pi \int_0^\infty dE A(E) e^{-ikr - iEt} G(r,E)$$

Fourier transform:  $g(r, \tau) \equiv \int_{\infty}^{-\infty} G(r, E) \exp(-iE\tau) dE$ . Then:

$$\underbrace{\Phi_{sc}(r,t)}_{\textit{Effect}} = \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} dt' g(r,t-t') \underbrace{\Phi_{\textit{in}}(r,t')}_{\textit{Cause}}$$

Incoming packet:  $\Phi_{in}(r,t)\equiv -\int_0^\infty dE\, A(E)e^{-ikr-iEt}$  (similar outgoing)

Scattering wave  $\equiv$  outcoming "with interaction"-"without interaction"

$$\Phi_{sc}(r,t) = \int_0^\infty dE A(E) [S(E) - 1] e^{ikr - iEt} = 2\pi \int_0^\infty dE A(E) e^{-ikr - iEt} G(r,E)$$

Fourier transform:  $g(r, \tau) \equiv \int_{\infty}^{-\infty} G(r, E) \exp(-iE\tau) dE$ . Then:

$$\underbrace{\Phi_{sc}(r,t)}_{\textit{Effect}} = \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} dt' g(r,t-t') \underbrace{\Phi_{in}(r,t')}_{\textit{Cause}}$$

$$\underbrace{\Phi_{sc}(r,t)}_{Effect} = \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} dt' g(r,t-t') \underbrace{\Phi_{in}(r,t')}_{Cause}$$

#### Causality:

Effect not influenced by Cause if  $t' > t \Longrightarrow g(\tau) = 0$  for  $\tau = t - t' < 0$ 

Thus: 
$$G(r,E) = rac{1}{2\pi} \int_0^\infty d au g(r, au) e^{iE au}.$$

Converges for  $E = E_R + iE_I$ , with  $E_I > 0$ , due to  $e^{-E_I \tau}$  suppression (If  $g(r, \tau)$  well-behaved) Thus G(r, E) is analytic in the upper half complex E-plane.

$$\underbrace{\Phi_{sc}(r,t)}_{Effect} = \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} dt' g(r,t-t') \underbrace{\Phi_{in}(r,t')}_{Cause}$$

#### Causality:

Effect not influenced by Cause if  $t' > t \Longrightarrow g(\tau) = 0$  for  $\tau = t - t' < 0$ 

Thus: 
$$G(r,E)=rac{1}{2\pi}\int_{0}^{\infty}d au g(r, au)e^{iE au}.$$

Converges for  $E = E_R + iE_I$ , with  $E_I > 0$ , due to  $e^{-E_I \tau}$  suppression (if  $g(r, \tau)$  well-behaved) Thus G(r, E) is analytic in the upper half complex E-plane.

$$\underbrace{\Phi_{sc}(r,t)}_{Effect} = \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} dt' g(r,t-t') \underbrace{\Phi_{in}(r,t')}_{Cause}$$

#### Causality:

Effect not influenced by Cause if  $t' > t \Longrightarrow g( au) = 0$  for au = t - t' < 0

Thus: 
$$G(r,E) = rac{1}{2\pi} \int_0^\infty d au d au g(r, au) e^{iE au}.$$

Converges for  $E = E_R + iE_I$ , with  $E_I > 0$ , due to  $e^{-E_I \tau}$  suppression (If  $g(r, \tau)$  well-behaved) Thus G(r, E) is analytic in the upper half complex E-plane.

$$\underbrace{\Phi_{sc}(r,t)}_{Effect} = \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} dt' g(r,t-t') \underbrace{\Phi_{in}(r,t')}_{Cause}$$

#### Causality:

Effect not influenced by Cause if  $t' > t \Longrightarrow g( au) = 0$  for au = t - t' < 0

Thus: 
$$G(r, E) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_0^\infty d\tau d\tau g(r, \tau) e^{iE\tau}$$
.

Converges for  $E = E_R + iE_I$ , with  $E_I > 0$ , due to  $e^{-E_I \tau}$  suppression

(if  $g(r, \tau)$  well-behaved) Thus G(r, E) is analytic in the upper half complex E-plane.

$$\underbrace{\Phi_{sc}(r,t)}_{Effect} = \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} dt' g(r,t-t') \underbrace{\Phi_{in}(r,t')}_{Cause}$$

#### Causality:

Effect not influenced by Cause if  $t' > t \Longrightarrow g( au) = 0$  for au = t - t' < 0

Thus: 
$$G(r, E) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_0^\infty d\tau d\tau g(r, \tau) e^{iE\tau}$$

Converges for  $E = E_R + iE_I$ , with  $E_I > 0$ , due to  $e^{-E_I \tau}$  suppression (if  $g(r, \tau)$  well-behaved) Thus G(r, E) is analytic in the upper half complex E-plane.

Since the coefficients of the Schrödinguer eq. are real:

$$\Phi^+_\ell(k^{2*}) = [\Phi^+_\ell(k^2)]^*, \quad \Phi^-_\ell(k^{2*}) = [\Phi^-_\ell(k^2)]^*$$

there is a Schwartz Reflection Symmetry:  $S(E^*) = S(E)^*$ 

This defines the S-matrix in the lower half of the E-complex plane. Hence:

#### Due to causality

On the first Riemann sheet S(E) is analytic in the complex E-plane, except possibly on the real axis The same occurs for the scattering amplitude  $T(E) \sim S(E) - 1$ 

◆□ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ <

Since the coefficients of the Schrödinguer eq. are real:

$$\Phi^+_\ell(k^{2*}) = [\Phi^+_\ell(k^2)]^*, \quad \Phi^-_\ell(k^{2*}) = [\Phi^-_\ell(k^2)]^*$$

there is a Schwartz Reflection Symmetry:  $S(E^*) = S(E)^*$ 

This defines the S-matrix in the lower half of the E-complex plane. Hence:

#### Due to causality

On the first Riemann sheet S(E) is analytic in the complex E-plane, except possibly on the real axis The same occurs for the scattering amplitude  $T(E) \sim S(E) - 1$ 

Since the coefficients of the Schrödinguer eq. are real:

$$\Phi^+_\ell(k^{2*}) = [\Phi^+_\ell(k^2)]^*, \quad \Phi^-_\ell(k^{2*}) = [\Phi^-_\ell(k^2)]^*$$

there is a Schwartz Reflection Symmetry:  $S(E^*) = S(E)^*$ 

This defines the S-matrix in the lower half of the E-complex plane. Hence:

#### Due to causality

On the first Riemann sheet S(E) is analytic in the complex E-plane, except possibly on the real axis The same occurs for the scattering amplitude  $T(E) \sim S(E) - 1$ 

We can have singularities on the real axis of the FIRST SHEET:

Bound states: poles below threshold on sheet I

what about the second sheet?

We can have singularities on the real axis of the FIRST SHEET:

• 'Physical cut" . Already seen. From threshold to  $\infty$ , that gives access to sheet II (also has Schwartz Symmetry)

 $(\gamma, \beta_i)_{ij} = e^{i\alpha_i t} \gamma_0(\beta_i) \gamma_0 \leftarrow (\gamma, \beta_i)_{ij} = bns = 0.2 \beta_i$ sidestiemon si (Liseds)  $0 < \beta_i$  minimizero.

Bound states: poles below threshold on sheet I

what about the second sheet?

◆□ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶

We can have singularities on the real axis of the FIRST SHEET:

• 'Physical cut" . Already seen. From threshold to  $\infty$ , that gives access to sheet II (also has Schwartz Symmetry)

 $(\gamma, \beta_i)_{ij} = e^{i\alpha_i t} \gamma_0(\beta_i) \gamma_0 \leftarrow (\gamma, \beta_i)_{ij} = bns = 0.2 \beta_i$ sidestiemon si (Liseds)  $0 < \beta_i$  minimizero.

Bound states: poles below threshold on sheet I

what about the second sheet?

◆□ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶

We can have singularities on the real axis of the FIRST SHEET:

• 'Physical cut". Already seen. From threshold to  $\infty$ , that gives access to sheet II (also has Schwartz Symmetry)

• Poles:  $\Phi_{\ell}^+(k_0^2) = 0 \Rightarrow$  not scattering but bound states. Thus,

 $k_0^2 < 0$ , and  $u_{\ell}(k_0^2, r) \to \Phi_{\ell}^-(k_0^2) e^{i r \operatorname{Re} k_0} e^{-r \operatorname{Im} k_0}$ 

with Im  $k_0 > 0$  (sheet I) is normalizable.

Bound states: poles below threshold on sheet I

what about the second sheet?

We can have singularities on the real axis of the FIRST SHEET:

• 'Physical cut". Already seen. From threshold to  $\infty$ , that gives access to sheet II (also has Schwartz Symmetry)

• Poles:  $\Phi_{\ell}^+(k_0^2) = 0 \Rightarrow$  not scattering but bound states. Thus,

 $k_0^2 < 0$ , and  $u_{\ell}(k_0^2, r) \to \Phi_{\ell}^-(k_0^2) e^{i r \operatorname{Re} k_0} e^{-r \operatorname{Im} k_0}$ 

with Im  $k_0 > 0$  (sheet I) is normalizable.

Bound states: poles below threshold on sheet I

what about the second sheet?

We can have singularities on the real axis of the FIRST SHEET:

- 'Physical cut" . Already seen. From threshold to  $\infty$ , that gives access to sheet II (also has Schwartz Symmetry)
- Poles:  $\Phi_{\ell}^+(k_0^2) = 0 \Rightarrow$  not scattering but bound states. Thus,

 $k_0^2 < 0$ , and  $u_\ell(k_0^2, r) o \Phi_\ell^-(k_0^2) e^{i r \operatorname{Re} k_0} e^{-r \operatorname{Im} k_0}$ 

with Im  $k_0 > 0$  (sheet I) is normalizable.

Bound states: poles below threshold on sheet I

what about the second sheet?

We can have singularities on the real axis of the FIRST SHEET:

- 'Physical cut" . Already seen. From threshold to  $\infty$ , that gives access to sheet II (also has Schwartz Symmetry)
- Poles:  $\Phi_{\ell}^+(k_0^2) = 0 \Rightarrow$  not scattering but bound states. Thus,

$$k_0^2 < 0$$
, and  $u_\ell(k_0^2, r) \to \Phi_\ell^-(k_0^2) e^{ir \operatorname{Re} k_0} e^{-r \operatorname{Im} k_0}$ 

with Im  $k_0 > 0$  (sheet I) is normalizable.

Bound states: poles below threshold on sheet I

what about the second sheet?

< □ ▶ < □ ▶ < 亘 ▶ < 亘 ▶ < 亘 ▶ 三 の Q () 168/358

We can have singularities on the real axis of the FIRST SHEET:

- 'Physical cut" . Already seen. From threshold to  $\infty$ , that gives access to sheet II (also has Schwartz Symmetry)
- Poles:  $\Phi_{\ell}^+(k_0^2) = 0 \Rightarrow$  not scattering but bound states. Thus,

$$k_0^2 < 0$$
, and  $u_\ell(k_0^2, r) \to \Phi_\ell^-(k_0^2) e^{i r \operatorname{Re} k_0} e^{-r \operatorname{Im} k_0}$ 

with Im  $k_0 > 0$  (sheet I) is normalizable.

Bound states: poles below threshold on sheet I

what about the second sheet?

We can have singularities on the real axis of the FIRST SHEET:

- 'Physical cut" . Already seen. From threshold to  $\infty$ , that gives access to sheet II (also has Schwartz Symmetry)
- Poles:  $\Phi_{\ell}^+(k_0^2) = 0 \Rightarrow$  not scattering but bound states. Thus,

$$k_0^2 < 0$$
, and  $u_\ell(k_0^2, r) \to \Phi_\ell^-(k_0^2) e^{i r \operatorname{Re} k_0} e^{-r \operatorname{Im} k_0}$ 

with Im  $k_0 > 0$  (sheet I) is normalizable.

Bound states: poles below threshold on sheet I

what about the second sheet?

Singularities on the SECOND SHEET. Recall

$$S_\ell^{\prime\prime}(k^2) = rac{1}{S_\ell^\prime(k^2)}$$

- Physical cut?: Already seen. From threshold to co, that gives access to sheet I.
- Poles=Zeroes on sheet I.

Resonances: conjugated pairs of poles on sheet II

Singularities on the SECOND SHEET. Recall

$$|| S_\ell''(k^2) = \frac{1}{S_\ell'(k^2)}$$

• <code>'Physical cut"</code> . Already seen. From threshold to  $\infty,$  that gives access to sheet I

Resonances: conjugated pairs of poles on sheet II

Singularities on the SECOND SHEET. Recall

$$|| S_\ell''(k^2) = \frac{1}{S_\ell'(k^2)}$$

• <code>'Physical cut"</code> . Already seen. From threshold to  $\infty,$  that gives access to sheet I

Resonances: conjugated pairs of poles on sheet II

◆□ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶

Singularities on the SECOND SHEET. Recall

$$|| S_{\ell}^{ll}(k^2) = \frac{1}{S_{\ell}^{l}(k^2)}$$

- <code>'Physical cut"</code> . Already seen. From threshold to  $\infty,$  that gives access to sheet I
- Poles=Zeroes on sheet I.

Outside the real axis. "Quasi-bound states" or "Resonances" Not normalizable solution.

Schwartz Reflection  $\Rightarrow$  always in conjugated pairs

Resonances: conjugated pairs of poles on sheet II

Singularities on the SECOND SHEET. Recall

$$|| S_{\ell}^{ll}(k^2) = \frac{1}{S_{\ell}^{l}(k^2)}$$

- <code>'Physical cut"</code> . Already seen. From threshold to  $\infty,$  that gives access to sheet I
- Poles=Zeroes on sheet I.

Outside the real axis. "Quasi-bound states" or "Resonances" Not normalizable solution.

Schwartz Reflection  $\Rightarrow$  always in conjugated pairs.

Resonances: conjugated pairs of poles on sheet II

Singularities on the SECOND SHEET. Recall

$$\mathbb{I}\left[ S_\ell^{\prime\prime}(k^2) = \frac{1}{S_\ell^\prime(k^2)} \right]$$

176/358

- 'Physical cut" . Already seen. From threshold to  $\infty,$  that gives access to sheet I
- Poles=Zeroes on sheet I.
  - On the real axis below threshold="Virtual bound states", since they are not normalizable.

chwartz Reflection ⇒ always in conjugated pairs

Singularities on the SECOND SHEET. Recall

$$\mathbb{I}\left[ S_\ell^{\prime\prime}(k^2) = \frac{1}{S_\ell^\prime(k^2)} \right]$$

- 'Physical cut" . Already seen. From threshold to  $\infty,$  that gives access to sheet I
- Poles=Zeroes on sheet I.
  - On the real axis below threshold="Virtual bound states", since they are not normalizable.

dwartz Reflection ⇒ always in conjugated pairs

Singularities on the SECOND SHEET. Recall S

- 'Physical cut" . Already seen. From threshold to  $\infty,$  that gives access to sheet I
- Poles=Zeroes on sheet I.
  - On the real axis below threshold="Virtual bound states", since they are not normalizable.
  - Outside the real axis. "Quasi-bound states" or "Resonances" Not normalizable solution.

Schwartz Reflection  $\Rightarrow$  always in conjugated pairs

Singularities on the SECOND SHEET. Recall S

- 'Physical cut" . Already seen. From threshold to  $\infty,$  that gives access to sheet I
- Poles=Zeroes on sheet I.
  - On the real axis below threshold="Virtual bound states", since they are not normalizable.
  - Outside the real axis. "Quasi-bound states" or "Resonances" Not normalizable solution.

Schwartz Reflection  $\Rightarrow$  always in conjugated pairs

Singularities on the SECOND SHEET. Recall S

II 
$$S_\ell^{\prime\prime}(k^2) = rac{1}{S_\ell^\prime(k^2)}$$

- 'Physical cut" . Already seen. From threshold to  $\infty,$  that gives access to sheet I
- Poles=Zeroes on sheet I.
  - On the real axis below threshold="Virtual bound states", since they are not normalizable.
  - Outside the real axis. "Quasi-bound states" or "Resonances" Not normalizable solution.

Schwartz Reflection  $\Rightarrow$  always in conjugated pairs
#### SHEETS, CUTS AND POLES



<□ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

#### SHEETS, CUTS AND POLES

#### The physical cut connects continuously sheet-I with sheet-II.



Resonance poles in the lower half plane are connected continuously with the physical amplitude and can yield "bumps" or other structure

## SHEETS, CUTS AND POLES

#### The physical cut connects continuously sheet-I with sheet-II.



Resonance poles in the lower half plane are connected continuously with the physical amplitude and can yield "bumps" or other structure

# **RESONANCES AS POLES**

When those poles are well isolated, the bumps become clearly visible:



イロト イヨト イヨト イヨト

185/358

## RESONANCES AS POLES

Intuitively for a bound state at rest whose energy is just the mass E = M, its time evolution is ( $\hbar = 1$ ):

$$\Psi(t) = \Psi(0)e^{-iMt} \longrightarrow |\Psi(t)|^2 = |\Psi(0)|^2,$$

i.e, the state does not disappear.

But if we allow an imaginary part  $E \equiv M - i\Gamma/2$ , then

$$\Psi(t) = \Psi(0)e^{-iMt-t\Gamma/2} \longrightarrow |\Psi(t)|^2 = |\Psi(0)|^2e^{-\Gamma t},$$

i.e, the state disintegrates with lifetime  $1/\Gamma$ 

ヘロト ヘヨト ヘヨト ヘヨト

## RESONANCES AS POLES

Intuitively for a bound state at rest whose energy is just the mass E = M, its time evolution is ( $\hbar = 1$ ):

$$\Psi(t)=\Psi(0)e^{-iMt}\longrightarrow |\Psi(t)|^2=|\Psi(0)|^2,$$

i.e, the state does not disappear. But if we allow an imaginary part  $E \equiv M - i\Gamma/2$ , then

$$\Psi(t) = \Psi(0) e^{-iMt - t\Gamma/2} \longrightarrow |\Psi(t)|^2 = |\Psi(0)|^2 e^{-\Gamma t},$$

i.e, the state disintegrates with lifetime  $1/\Gamma$ 

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- Physical put for real s, from threshold to over
- Iwe sheets at each threshold
- poles for bound states and resonances

- Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets
- Crossing Symmetry: New "left cuts"

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

•  $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables

poles for bound states and resonance

But also some differences:

- Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets.
- Crossing Symmetry: New "left cuts"

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

•  $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables

poles for bound states and resonances

- Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets.
- Crossing Symmetry: New "left cuts"

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables
- Physical cut for real *s*, from threshold to  $\infty$ .

poles for bound states and resonances

- Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets
- Crossing Symmetry: New "left cuts"

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables
- Physical cut for real *s*, from threshold to  $\infty$ .

poles for bound states and resonances.

- Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets
- Crossing Symmetry: New "left cuts"

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables
- Physical cut for real *s*, from threshold to  $\infty$ .
- Schwartz reflection:  $T(s^*, t) = T^*(s, t)$

But also some differences:

Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets
Crossing Symmetry, New "left cuts"

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables
- Physical cut for real *s*, from threshold to  $\infty$ .
- Schwartz reflection:  $T(s^*, t) = T^*(s, t)$

But also some differences:

Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets
Crossing Symmetry, New "left cuts"

194/358

#### ANALYTICITY IN RELATIVISTIC SCATTERING

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables
- Physical cut for real *s*, from threshold to  $\infty$ .
- Schwartz reflection:  $T(s^*, t) = T^*(s, t)$
- two sheets at each threshold

But also some differences:

Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets
Crossing Symmetry. New "left cuts"

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables
- Physical cut for real *s*, from threshold to  $\infty$ .
- Schwartz reflection:  $T(s^*, t) = T^*(s, t)$
- two sheets at each threshold

But also some differences:

Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets
Crossing Symmetry. New "left cuts"

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables
- Physical cut for real *s*, from threshold to  $\infty$ .
- Schwartz reflection:  $T(s^*, t) = T^*(s, t)$
- two sheets at each threshold
- poles for bound states and resonances

But also some differences:

Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets
Grossing Symmetry, New Telt cuts?

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables
- Physical cut for real *s*, from threshold to  $\infty$ .
- Schwartz reflection:  $T(s^*, t) = T^*(s, t)$
- two sheets at each threshold
- poles for bound states and resonances

But also some differences:

Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets
Grossing Symmetry, New Telt cuts?

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables
- Physical cut for real *s*, from threshold to  $\infty$ .
- Schwartz reflection:  $T(s^*, t) = T^*(s, t)$
- two sheets at each threshold
- poles for bound states and resonances

But also some differences:

- \_ - - - 르▷ ▲ 토▷ - 토 - ∽ Q ( ) 198/358

이는 아이는 아이는 문제로 통해

## ANALYTICITY IN RELATIVISTIC SCATTERING

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables
- Physical cut for real *s*, from threshold to  $\infty$ .
- Schwartz reflection:  $T(s^*, t) = T^*(s, t)$
- two sheets at each threshold
- poles for bound states and resonances

But also some differences:

• Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets

#### ANALYTICITY IN RELATIVISTIC SCATTERING

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables
- Physical cut for real *s*, from threshold to  $\infty$ .
- Schwartz reflection:  $T(s^*, t) = T^*(s, t)$
- two sheets at each threshold
- poles for bound states and resonances

But also some differences:

• Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets

이는 이 이는 이 이 전에서 통해

### ANALYTICITY IN RELATIVISTIC SCATTERING

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables
- Physical cut for real *s*, from threshold to  $\infty$ .
- Schwartz reflection:  $T(s^*, t) = T^*(s, t)$
- two sheets at each threshold
- poles for bound states and resonances

- Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets
- Crossing Symmetry. New "left cuts"

이는 이 이는 이 이 전에서 통해

### ANALYTICITY IN RELATIVISTIC SCATTERING

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables
- Physical cut for real *s*, from threshold to  $\infty$ .
- Schwartz reflection:  $T(s^*, t) = T^*(s, t)$
- two sheets at each threshold
- poles for bound states and resonances

- Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets
- Crossing Symmetry. New "left cuts"

이는 이 이는 이 이 전에서 통해

## ANALYTICITY IN RELATIVISTIC SCATTERING

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables
- Physical cut for real *s*, from threshold to  $\infty$ .
- Schwartz reflection:  $T(s^*, t) = T^*(s, t)$
- two sheets at each threshold
- poles for bound states and resonances

- Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets
- Crossing Symmetry. New "left cuts"

이는 아이는 아이는 문제로 통해

## ANALYTICITY IN RELATIVISTIC SCATTERING

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables
- Physical cut for real *s*, from threshold to  $\infty$ .
- Schwartz reflection:  $T(s^*, t) = T^*(s, t)$
- two sheets at each threshold
- poles for bound states and resonances

- Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets
- Crossing Symmetry. New "left cuts"

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables
- Physical cut for real *s*, from threshold to  $\infty$ .
- Schwartz reflection:  $T(s^*, t) = T^*(s, t)$
- two sheets at each threshold
- poles for bound states and resonances

- Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets
- Crossing Symmetry. New "left cuts"



Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables
- Physical cut for real *s*, from threshold to  $\infty$ .
- Schwartz reflection:  $T(s^*, t) = T^*(s, t)$
- two sheets at each threshold
- poles for bound states and resonances

But also some differences:

- Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets
- Crossing Symmetry. New "left cuts"



▶ < ≣ ▶ ≣ ∽ < 206/358

Analytic properties now derived perturbatively from Feynman diagrams or in few cases from axiomatic QFT. Most inherited from NRQM:

- $(E, \theta) \longrightarrow (s, t)$  Mandelstam variables
- Physical cut for real *s*, from threshold to  $\infty$ .
- Schwartz reflection:  $T(s^*, t) = T^*(s, t)$
- two sheets at each threshold
- poles for bound states and resonances

- Inelastic cuts due to particle creation. More Riemann sheets
- Crossing Symmetry. New "left cuts"



Relativistic partial-wave amplitudes still have a physical cut giving access to two sheets



Expand around  $s_P$ :  $g(s) \simeq g(s_P) + (s - s_P)g'(s) + ...,$ which converges in a circle up to the nearest singularity (a cut, another pole..) including some part of the real axis, where we see

$$t_\ell(s) \sim rac{-g(s)}{M^2-s-i\gamma} \longleftarrow ext{a bump around } M^2 !!$$
 if g(s) varies slowly around  $M^2$ 

Relativistic partial-wave amplitudes still have a physical cut giving access to two sheets



Expand around  $s_P$ :  $g(s) \simeq g(s_P) + (s - s_P)g'(s) + ...,$ which converges in a circle up to the nearest singularity (a cut, another pole..) including some part of the real axis, where we see

$$t_\ell(s)\sim rac{-g(s)}{M^2-s-i\gamma} \longleftarrow$$
 a bump around  $M^2$ !! If g(s) varies slowly around  $M^2$ 

Relativistic partial-wave amplitudes still have a physical cut giving access to two sheets



Expand around  $s_P$ :  $g(s) \simeq g(s_P) + (s - s_P)g'(s) + ...,$ which converges in a circle up to the nearest singularity (a cut, another pole..) including some part of the real axis, where we see

$$t_\ell(s)\sim rac{-g(s)}{M^2-s-i\gamma} \longleftarrow$$
 a bump around  $M^2$ !! if g(s) varies slowly around  $M^2$ 

Relativistic partial-wave amplitudes still have a physical cut giving access to two sheets



Expand around  $s_P$ :  $g(s) \simeq g(s_P) + (s - s_P)g'(s) + ...,$ 

which converges in a circle up to the nearest singularity (a cut, another pole..) including some part of the real axis, where we see

 $t_{\ell}(s) \sim rac{-g(s)}{M^2 - s - i\gamma} \longleftarrow$  a bump around  $M^2$ !! If g(s) varies slowly around  $M^2$ 

Relativistic partial-wave amplitudes still have a physical cut giving access to two sheets



Expand around  $s_P$ :  $g(s) \simeq g(s_P) + (s - s_P)g'(s) + ...,$ 

which converges in a circle up to the nearest singularity (a cut, another pole..) including some part of the real axis, where we see

$$t_\ell(s) \sim rac{-g(s)}{M^2 - s - i\gamma} \longleftarrow ext{a bump around } M^2 !! ext{ if g(s) varies slowly around } M^2$$

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ >

## **RELATIVISTIC BREIT WIGNER FORMULA**

If the pole is near the real axis. i.e, if  $\gamma$  is small, we can approximate  $g(s) \simeq g(s_P) \equiv g$  for s near  $M^2$ . Defining  $\Gamma \equiv \gamma/M$ 

$$t_\ell(s)\simeq rac{-g}{M^2-s-iM\Gamma}$$

Relativistic Breit-Wigner formula

in the real axis:

$$|t_{\ell}(s)|^2 \simeq rac{g^2}{(M^2-s)^2+M^2\Gamma^2}$$

イロト イヨト イヨト イヨト

214/358

## **RELATIVISTIC BREIT WIGNER FORMULA**

If the pole is near the real axis. i.e, if  $\gamma$  is small, we can approximate  $g(s) \simeq g(s_P) \equiv g$  for s near  $M^2$ . Defining  $\Gamma \equiv \gamma/M$ 

$$t_\ell(s)\simeq rac{-g}{M^2-s-iM\Gamma}$$

Relativistic Breit-Wigner formula

in the real axis:

$$|t_{\ell}(s)|^2 \simeq rac{g^2}{(M^2 - s)^2 + M^2 \Gamma^2}$$

ヘロト ヘヨト ヘヨト ヘヨト

## **RELATIVISTIC BREIT WIGNER FORMULA**

If the pole is near the real axis. i.e, if  $\gamma$  is small, we can approximate  $g(s) \simeq g(s_P) \equiv g$  for s near  $M^2$ . Defining  $\Gamma \equiv \gamma/M$ 

$$t_\ell(s)\simeq rac{-g}{M^2-s-iM\Gamma}$$

Relativistic Breit-Wigner formula

in the real axis:

$$|t_\ell(s)|^2 \simeq \frac{g^2}{(M^2-s)^2+M^2\Gamma^2}$$

216/358

## **RELATIVISTIC BREIT WIGNER FORMULA**

If the pole is near the real axis. i.e, if  $\gamma$  is small, we can approximate  $g(s) \simeq g(s_P) \equiv g$  for *s* near  $M^2$ . Defining  $\Gamma \equiv \gamma/M$ 

$$t_\ell(s)\simeq rac{-g}{M^2-s-iM\Gamma}$$

#### Relativistic Breit-Wigner formula


#### BW-formula is an **approximation**, only valid for:

narrow resonances, well-isolated from other singularities

Unfortunately, very often used well beyond this approximation

BW resonances "easier" to identify. But complications arise if:

- multiple channels (several thresholds)
  - thresholds nearby (difficulty for "molecular" states).
  - overlapping resonances (several poles nearby).
  - very wide resonances (poles deep in complex plane)
  - $\Rightarrow$  there are backgrounds (g(s) is not slowly varying)

BW-formula is an **approximation**, only valid for:

narrow resonances, well-isolated from other singularities

Unfortunately, very often used well beyond this approximation

BW resonances "easier" to identify. But complications arise if:

- multiple channels (several thresholds)
  - thresholds nearby (difficulty for "molecular" states).
  - overlapping resonances (several poles nearby)
  - very wide resonances (poles deep in complex plane)
  - : there are backgrounds (g(s) is not slowly varying)

BW-formula is an **approximation**, only valid for:

narrow resonances, well-isolated from other singularities

Unfortunately, very often used well beyond this approximation

BW resonances "easier" to identify. But complications arise if:

thresholds nearby (difficulty for "molecular" states).

overlapping resonances (several poles nearby)

very wide resonances (poles deep in complex plane)

there are backgrounds (g(s) is not slowly varying).

BW-formula is an **approximation**, only valid for:

narrow resonances, well-isolated from other singularities

Unfortunately, very often used well beyond this approximation

BW resonances "easier" to identify. But complications arise if:

- multiple channels (several thresholds)
- thresholds nearby (difficulty for "molecular" states)
- overlapping resonances (several poles nearby)
- very wide resonances (poles deep in complex plane)
- there are backgrounds (g(s) is not slowly varying)

BW-formula is an **approximation**, only valid for:

narrow resonances, well-isolated from other singularities

Unfortunately, very often used well beyond this approximation

BW resonances "easier" to identify. But complications arise if:

- multiple channels (several thresholds)
- thresholds nearby (difficulty for "molecular" states)
- overlapping resonances (several poles nearby)
- very wide resonances (poles deep in complex plane)
- there are backgrounds (g(s) is not slowly varying)

BW-formula is an **approximation**, only valid for:

narrow resonances, well-isolated from other singularities

Unfortunately, very often used well beyond this approximation

BW resonances "easier" to identify. But complications arise if:

- multiple channels (several thresholds)
- thresholds nearby (difficulty for "molecular" states)
- overlapping resonances (several poles nearby)
- very wide resonances (poles deep in complex plane)
- there are backgrounds (g(s) is not slowly varying)

BW-formula is an **approximation**, only valid for:

narrow resonances, well-isolated from other singularities

Unfortunately, very often used well beyond this approximation

BW resonances "easier" to identify. But complications arise if:

- multiple channels (several thresholds)
- thresholds nearby (difficulty for "molecular" states)
- overlapping resonances (several poles nearby)
- very wide resonances (poles deep in complex plane)

• there are backgrounds (g(s) is not slowly varying)

BW-formula is an **approximation**, only valid for:

narrow resonances, well-isolated from other singularities

Unfortunately, very often used well beyond this approximation

BW resonances "easier" to identify. But complications arise if:

- multiple channels (several thresholds)
- thresholds nearby (difficulty for "molecular" states)
- overlapping resonances (several poles nearby)
- very wide resonances (poles deep in complex plane)
- there are backgrounds (g(s) is not slowly varying)

BW-formula is an **approximation**, only valid for:

narrow resonances, well-isolated from other singularities

Unfortunately, very often used well beyond this approximation

BW resonances "easier" to identify. But complications arise if:

- multiple channels (several thresholds)
- thresholds nearby (difficulty for "molecular" states)
- overlapping resonances (several poles nearby)
- very wide resonances (poles deep in complex plane)
- there are backgrounds (g(s) is not slowly varying)

BW-formula is an **approximation**, only valid for:

narrow resonances, well-isolated from other singularities

Unfortunately, very often used well beyond this approximation

BW resonances "easier" to identify. But complications arise if:

- multiple channels (several thresholds)
- thresholds nearby (difficulty for "molecular" states)
- overlapping resonances (several poles nearby)
- very wide resonances (poles deep in complex plane)
- there are backgrounds (g(s) is not slowly varying)

#### ANALYTICITY IN RELATIVISTIC SCATTERING

Physical Regions in Mandelstam plane:



#### ANALYTICITY IN RELATIVISTIC SCATTERING

Analyticity properties follow from crossing symmetry and the

#### Mandelstamm Hypothesis

There is a unique analytic function that satisfies:

$$T(s,t,u) = \begin{cases} T_{12 \to 34}(s,t,u), & s \ge 4m^2, \quad t \le 0, \quad u \le 0, \\ T_{1\bar{3} \to \bar{2}4}(t,s,u), & t \ge 4m^2, \quad s \le 0, \quad u \le 0, \\ T_{1\bar{4} \to 3\bar{2}}(u,t,s), & u \ge 4m^2, \quad s \le 0, \quad t \le 0. \end{cases}$$

+ "Minimal set of sigularities demanded by Physics" like cuts due to thresholds

#### Cauchy's Integral Formula:



Let *D* be a domain of the complex plane where the function f(z) is analytic (holomorphic) and let C be the closed curve<sup>\*</sup> defined by its boundary. Then, for any  $z \in D$ 

$$f(z) = \oint_C \frac{f(z')}{z'-z} dz'$$

\* rectifiable, taken counter clock-wise, and with winding number 1

イロト イヨト イヨト イヨ

# **DISPERSION RELATIONS**

Dispersion Relation≡ Cauchy's Integral Formula applied to amplitudes.

- $\square$  Ex one variable  $\implies$  "Eixed-1" Dispersion Relations for  $I(s) \equiv T(s, t_0)$ . Particular case: Forward Dispersion Relations
- Integrate the previous ones to obtain "partial wave Dispension Relations" for t<sub>k</sub>(s).
  - Particular cases: Roy eqs., Roy-Steiner eqs, GKPY eqs., Inverse Amplitude Method

Interest of Dispersion Relations:

To constrain data analyses.

Dispersion Relation  $\equiv$  Cauchy's Integral Formula applied to amplitudes. But the Formula only applies to functions of one variable. Two options:

- Fix one variable  $\Rightarrow$  "Fixed-1" Dispersion Relations for  $f(s) = T(s, t_0)$ Particular case: Forward Dispersion Relations
- $\Rightarrow$  Integrate the previous ones to obtain "partial wave Dispersion Relations" for  $\psi(s)$ .
  - Particular cases: Roylegs., Roy-Steinerlegs, GKPY.eqs., Inverse Amplitude Method
- Interest of Dispersion Relations:
  - To constrain data analyses.
    - the amplitude where there is no data

Dispersion Relation  $\equiv$  Cauchy's Integral Formula applied to amplitudes. But the Formula only applies to functions of one variable. Two options:

• Fix one variable  $\Rightarrow$  "Fixed-*t*" Dispersion Relations for  $f(s) \equiv T(s, t_0)$ . Particular case: Forward Dispersion Relations

 Integrate the previous ones to obtain "partial wave Dispersion Belations" for *t*<sub>i</sub>(s)
 Particular cases: Roy eqs., Roy Steiner eqs, GRPY eqs., Inverse Amplitude Method

Interest of Dispersion Relations:

To constrain data analyses

the amplitude where there is no data

Dispersion Relation  $\equiv$  Cauchy's Integral Formula applied to amplitudes. But the Formula only applies to functions of one variable. Two options:

• Fix one variable  $\Rightarrow$  "Fixed-*t*" Dispersion Relations for  $f(s) \equiv T(s, t_0)$ . Particular case: Forward Dispersion Relations

 Integrate the previous ones to obtain "partial wave Dispersion Belations" for *t*<sub>i</sub>(s)
 Particular cases: Roy eqs., Roy Steiner eqs. GRPY eqs., Inverse Amplitude Method

Interest of Dispersion Relations:

To constrain data analyses

the amplitude where there is no data

◆□▶ ◆□▶ ◆ ■▶ ◆ ■ ▶ ● ■ のへで 233/358

Dispersion Relation  $\equiv$  Cauchy's Integral Formula applied to amplitudes. But the Formula only applies to functions of one variable. Two options:

• Fix one variable  $\Rightarrow$  "Fixed-*t*" Dispersion Relations for  $f(s) \equiv T(s, t_0)$ . Particular case: Forward Dispersion Relations

Particular cases: Roy.eqs., Roy.Steiner.eqs, GKPY.eqs., Inverse Amplitude Method

Interest of Dispersion Relations:

To constrain data analyses.

the amplitude where there is no data

イロト イヨト イヨト イヨト

235/358

# **DISPERSION RELATIONS**

Dispersion Relation  $\equiv$  Cauchy's Integral Formula applied to amplitudes. But the Formula only applies to functions of one variable. Two options:

- Fix one variable  $\Rightarrow$  "Fixed-*t*" Dispersion Relations for  $f(s) \equiv T(s, t_0)$ . Particular case: Forward Dispersion Relations
- Integrate the previous ones to obtain "partial wave Dispersion Relations" for t<sub>l</sub>(s).

Particular cases: Roy eqs., Roy-Steiner eqs, GKPY eqs., Inverse Amplitude Method

Interest of Dispersion Relations:

To constrain data analyses

イロト イヨト イヨト イヨト

236/358

# **DISPERSION RELATIONS**

Dispersion Relation  $\equiv$  Cauchy's Integral Formula applied to amplitudes. But the Formula only applies to functions of one variable. Two options:

- Fix one variable  $\Rightarrow$  "Fixed-*t*" Dispersion Relations for  $f(s) \equiv T(s, t_0)$ . Particular case: Forward Dispersion Relations
- Integrate the previous ones to obtain "partial wave Dispersion Relations" for t<sub>l</sub>(s).

Particular cases: Roy eqs., Roy-Steiner eqs, GKPY eqs., Inverse Amplitude Method

Interest of Dispersion Relations:

To constrain data analyses

# **DISPERSION RELATIONS**

Dispersion Relation  $\equiv$  Cauchy's Integral Formula applied to amplitudes. But the Formula only applies to functions of one variable. Two options:

- Fix one variable  $\Rightarrow$  "Fixed-*t*" Dispersion Relations for  $f(s) \equiv T(s, t_0)$ . Particular case: Forward Dispersion Relations
- Integrate the previous ones to obtain "partial wave Dispersion Relations" for  $t_{\ell}(s)$ . Particular cases: Roy eqs., Roy-Steiner eqs, GKPY eqs., Inverse Amplitude Method

Interest of Dispersion Relations:

To constrain data analyses

Dispersion Relation  $\equiv$  Cauchy's Integral Formula applied to amplitudes. But the Formula only applies to functions of one variable. Two options:

- Fix one variable  $\Rightarrow$  "Fixed-*t*" Dispersion Relations for  $f(s) \equiv T(s, t_0)$ . Particular case: Forward Dispersion Relations
- Integrate the previous ones to obtain "partial wave Dispersion Relations" for  $t_{\ell}(s)$ . Particular cases: Roy eqs., Roy-Steiner eqs, GKPY eqs., Inverse Amplitude Method

Interest of Dispersion Relations:

the analysis on all shark where there is no data of the state of the s

## **DISPERSION RELATIONS**

Dispersion Relation  $\equiv$  Cauchy's Integral Formula applied to amplitudes. But the Formula only applies to functions of one variable. Two options:

- Fix one variable  $\Rightarrow$  "Fixed-*t*" Dispersion Relations for  $f(s) \equiv T(s, t_0)$ . Particular case: Forward Dispersion Relations
- Integrate the previous ones to obtain "partial wave Dispersion Relations" for  $t_{\ell}(s)$ . Particular cases: Roy eqs., Roy-Steiner eqs, GKPY eqs., Inverse Amplitude Method

Interest of Dispersion Relations:

To constrain data analyses

240/358

### **DISPERSION RELATIONS**

Dispersion Relation  $\equiv$  Cauchy's Integral Formula applied to amplitudes. But the Formula only applies to functions of one variable. Two options:

- Fix one variable  $\Rightarrow$  "Fixed-*t*" Dispersion Relations for  $f(s) \equiv T(s, t_0)$ . Particular case: Forward Dispersion Relations
- Integrate the previous ones to obtain "partial wave Dispersion Relations" for  $t_{\ell}(s)$ . Particular cases: Roy eqs., Roy-Steiner eqs, GKPY eqs., Inverse Amplitude Method

Interest of Dispersion Relations:

To constrain data analyses

241/358

# **DISPERSION RELATIONS**

Dispersion Relation≡ Cauchy's Integral Formula applied to amplitudes. But the Formula only applies to functions of one variable. Two options:

- Fix one variable  $\Rightarrow$  "Fixed-*t*" Dispersion Relations for  $f(s) \equiv T(s, t_0)$ . Particular case: Forward Dispersion Relations
- Integrate the previous ones to obtain "partial wave Dispersion Relations" for  $t_{\ell}(s)$ . Particular cases: Roy eqs., Roy-Steiner eqs, GKPY eqs., Inverse Amplitude Method

- To constrain data analyses
- To calculate: {

Dispersion Relation≡ Cauchy's Integral Formula applied to amplitudes. But the Formula only applies to functions of one variable. Two options:

- Fix one variable  $\Rightarrow$  "Fixed-*t*" Dispersion Relations for  $f(s) \equiv T(s, t_0)$ . Particular case: Forward Dispersion Relations
- Integrate the previous ones to obtain "partial wave Dispersion Relations" for  $t_{\ell}(s)$ . Particular cases: Roy eqs., Roy-Steiner eqs, GKPY eqs., Inverse Amplitude Method

- To constrain data analyses
- To calculate: {

・ロト ・ 四ト ・ ヨト ・ ヨト ・

243/358

# **DISPERSION RELATIONS**

Dispersion Relation≡ Cauchy's Integral Formula applied to amplitudes. But the Formula only applies to functions of one variable. Two options:

- Fix one variable  $\Rightarrow$  "Fixed-*t*" Dispersion Relations for  $f(s) \equiv T(s, t_0)$ . Particular case: Forward Dispersion Relations
- Integrate the previous ones to obtain "partial wave Dispersion Relations" for  $t_{\ell}(s)$ . Particular cases: Roy eqs., Roy-Steiner eqs, GKPY eqs., Inverse Amplitude Method

- To constrain data analyses
  - the amplitude where there is no data
- To calculate: {

Dispersion Relation≡ Cauchy's Integral Formula applied to amplitudes. But the Formula only applies to functions of one variable. Two options:

- Fix one variable  $\Rightarrow$  "Fixed-*t*" Dispersion Relations for  $f(s) \equiv T(s, t_0)$ . Particular case: Forward Dispersion Relations
- Integrate the previous ones to obtain "partial wave Dispersion Relations" for  $t_{\ell}(s)$ . Particular cases: Roy eqs., Roy-Steiner eqs, GKPY eqs., Inverse Amplitude Method

Interest of Dispersion Relations:

- To constrain data analyses
  - the amplitude where there is no data
- To calculate: {

Dispersion Relation  $\equiv$  Cauchy's Integral Formula applied to amplitudes. But the Formula only applies to functions of one variable. Two options:

- Fix one variable  $\Rightarrow$  "Fixed-*t*" Dispersion Relations for  $f(s) \equiv T(s, t_0)$ . Particular case: Forward Dispersion Relations
- Integrate the previous ones to obtain "partial wave Dispersion Relations" for  $t_{\ell}(s)$ . Particular cases: Roy eqs., Roy-Steiner eqs, GKPY eqs., Inverse Amplitude Method

- To constrain data analyses
- To calculate:
  Poles of resonances. Rigorous analytic continuation



#### Now we have two cuts.

Assume the integral on the circular parts of *C* vanish if radius sent to  $\infty$ .

Above and below the real axis the amplitude is conjugated (Schwartz reflection)

$$T(s,t,u) = \underbrace{\frac{1}{\pi} \int_{4m^2}^{\infty} ds' \frac{\mathrm{Im} T(s',t,u')}{s'-s}}_{\mathrm{Right \ cut}} + \underbrace{\frac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{-t} ds' \frac{\mathrm{Im} T(s',t,u')}{s'-s}}_{\mathrm{Left \ cut}}$$

Provides T anywhere in the complex plane except the seal exists a second where in the complex plane except the seal exists a second control of the seal exists a second contro



Now we have two cuts.

# Assume the integral on the circular parts of *C* vanish if radius sent to $\infty$ .

Above and below the real axis the amplitude is conjugated (Schwartz reflection)

$$T(s,t,u) = \underbrace{\frac{1}{\pi} \int_{4m^2}^{\infty} ds' \frac{\operatorname{Im} T(s',t,u')}{s'-s}}_{\operatorname{Right cut}} + \underbrace{\frac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{-t} ds' \frac{\operatorname{Im} T(s',t,u')}{s'-s}}_{\operatorname{Left cut}}$$

Provides T anywhere in the complex plane except the seal exists, a second complex plane except the seal exists, a second complex plane except the seal exists and complex plane e



Now we have two cuts.

Assume the integral on the circular parts of *C* vanish if radius sent to  $\infty$ .

Above and below the real axis the amplitude is conjugated (Schwartz reflection)



Provides T anywhere in the complex plane except the seal exis, a second with the complex plane except the seal exists a second with the complex plane except the seal exists a second with the complex plane except the seal exists a second with the complex plane except the seal exists a second with the complex plane except the seal exists a second with the complex plane except the seal exists a second with the complex plane except the seal exists a second with the seal exists a second



Now we have two cuts.

Assume the integral on the circular parts of *C* vanish if radius sent to  $\infty$ .

Above and below the real axis the amplitude is conjugated (Schwartz reflection)

$$T(s,t,u) = \underbrace{\frac{1}{\pi} \int_{4m^2}^{\infty} ds' \frac{\operatorname{Im} T(s',t,u')}{s'-s}}_{\operatorname{Right cut}} + \underbrace{\frac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{-t} ds' \frac{\operatorname{Im} T(s',t,u')}{s'-s}}_{\operatorname{Left cut}}$$

Provides T anywhere in the complex plane except the real axis

We have found

$$T(\boldsymbol{s},t,\boldsymbol{u}) = rac{1}{\pi} \int_{4m^2}^{\infty} d\boldsymbol{s}' rac{\mathrm{Im} T(\boldsymbol{s}',t,\boldsymbol{u}')}{\boldsymbol{s}'-\boldsymbol{s}} + rac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{-t} d\boldsymbol{s}' rac{\mathrm{Im} T(\boldsymbol{s}',t,\boldsymbol{u}')}{\boldsymbol{s}'-\boldsymbol{s}},$$

#### When calculating T on the real axis, the (s - s') denominator diverges

But recall that:  $\frac{1}{s'-s-i\epsilon} = PV \frac{1}{s'-s} + i\pi\delta(s'-s),$  (PV =principal

Thus, on the real axis:

$$\operatorname{Re} T(s,t,u) = \frac{1}{\pi} PV \int_{4m^2}^{\infty} ds' \frac{\operatorname{Im} T(s',t,u')}{s'-s} + \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{-t} ds' \frac{\operatorname{Im} T(s',t,u')}{s'-s}$$

For physical values of *s* dispersion relations provide Re *T* from Im *T*. (sometimes you may see a  $-i\epsilon$  instead of the *PV* and the real part) DATA SHOULD SATISFY THIS.

We have found

$$T(\boldsymbol{s},t,\boldsymbol{u}) = rac{1}{\pi} \int_{4m^2}^{\infty} d\boldsymbol{s}' rac{\mathrm{Im} T(\boldsymbol{s}',t,\boldsymbol{u}')}{\boldsymbol{s}'-\boldsymbol{s}} + rac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{-t} d\boldsymbol{s}' rac{\mathrm{Im} T(\boldsymbol{s}',t,\boldsymbol{u}')}{\boldsymbol{s}'-\boldsymbol{s}},$$

When calculating T on the real axis, the (s - s') denominator diverges

But recall that: 
$$\frac{1}{s'-s-i\epsilon} = PV \frac{1}{s'-s} + i\pi\delta(s'-s),$$
 (PV  $\equiv$  principal value )

Thus, on the real axis:

$$\operatorname{Re} T(s,t,u) = \frac{1}{\pi} PV \int_{4m^2}^{\infty} ds' \frac{\operatorname{Im} T(s',t,u')}{s'-s} + \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{-t} ds' \frac{\operatorname{Im} T(s',t,u')}{s'-s}$$

For physical values of *s* dispersion relations provide Re *T* from Im *T*. (sometimes you may see a  $-i\epsilon$  instead of the *PV* and the real part) DATA SHOULD SATISFY THIS.

We have found

$$\mathcal{T}(\boldsymbol{s},t,\boldsymbol{u}) = rac{1}{\pi} \int_{4m^2}^\infty d\boldsymbol{s}' rac{\mathrm{Im}\,\mathcal{T}(\boldsymbol{s}',t,\boldsymbol{u}')}{\boldsymbol{s}'-\boldsymbol{s}} + rac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{-t} d\boldsymbol{s}' rac{\mathrm{Im}\,\mathcal{T}(\boldsymbol{s}',t,\boldsymbol{u}')}{\boldsymbol{s}'-\boldsymbol{s}},$$

When calculating T on the real axis, the (s - s') denominator diverges

But recall that: 
$$\frac{1}{s'-s-i\epsilon} = PV \frac{1}{s'-s} + i\pi\delta(s'-s),$$
 (PV  $\equiv$  principal value )

Thus, on the real axis:

$$\operatorname{Re} T(s,t,u) = \frac{1}{\pi} \frac{PV}{\int_{4m^2}} ds' \frac{\operatorname{Im} T(s',t,u')}{s'-s} + \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{-t} ds' \frac{\operatorname{Im} T(s',t,u')}{s'-s}$$

For physical values of *s* dispersion relations provide Re *T* from Im *T*. (sometimes you may see a  $-i\epsilon$  instead of the *PV* and the real part) DATA SHOULD SATISFY THIS.
# FIXED-*t* DISPERSION RELATIONS

We have found

$$\mathcal{T}(\boldsymbol{s},t,\boldsymbol{u}) = rac{1}{\pi} \int_{4m^2}^\infty d\boldsymbol{s}' rac{\mathrm{Im}\,\mathcal{T}(\boldsymbol{s}',t,\boldsymbol{u}')}{\boldsymbol{s}'-\boldsymbol{s}} + rac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{-t} d\boldsymbol{s}' rac{\mathrm{Im}\,\mathcal{T}(\boldsymbol{s}',t,\boldsymbol{u}')}{\boldsymbol{s}'-\boldsymbol{s}},$$

When calculating T on the real axis, the (s - s') denominator diverges

But recall that: 
$$\frac{1}{s'-s-i\epsilon} = PV \frac{1}{s'-s} + i\pi\delta(s'-s),$$
 (PV =principal value)

Thus, on the real axis:

$$\operatorname{Re} T(s, t, u) = \frac{1}{\pi} \frac{PV}{\int_{4m^2}} ds' \frac{\operatorname{Im} T(s', t, u')}{s' - s} + \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{-t} ds' \frac{\operatorname{Im} T(s', t, u')}{s' - s} ds' \frac{\operatorname$$

For physical values of *s* dispersion relations provide Re *T* from Im *T*. (sometimes you may see a  $-i\epsilon$  instead of the *PV* and the real part) DATA SHOULD SATISFY THIS.

#### If $T \neq 0$ or does it very slowly at $\infty$ , the *C* circular part $\neq 0$ .

By subtracting T at other point  $s_0$ :

$$T(s,t) - T(s_0,t) = rac{1}{2\pi i}(s-s_0) \oint ds' rac{T(s',t)}{(s'-s)(s'-s_0)},$$

converges if  $T(s, t, u)/s \rightarrow 0$  at  $\infty$  faster than 1/s.

If the circular contribution now cancels, the "once subtracted" dispersion relation reads:

$$T(s,t) = \frac{T(s_0,t)}{T(s_0,t)} + \frac{s-s_0}{\pi} \int_{4m^2}^{\infty} ds' \frac{T(s',t)}{(s'-s)(s'-s_0)} + \frac{s-s_0}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{-t} ds' \frac{T(s',t)}{(s'-s)(s'-s_0)}$$

◆□ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ <

If  $T \neq 0$  or does it very slowly at  $\infty$ , the *C* circular part  $\neq 0$ .

By subtracting *T* at other point  $s_0$ :

$$T(s,t) - T(s_0,t) = rac{1}{2\pi i}(s-s_0) \oint ds' rac{T(s',t)}{(s'-s)(s'-s_0)},$$

converges if  $T(s, t, u)/s \rightarrow 0$  at  $\infty$  faster than 1/s.

If the circular contribution now cancels, the "once subtracted" dispersion relation reads:

$$\begin{aligned} \mathcal{T}(s,t) &= & \overbrace{\mathcal{T}(s_{0},t)}^{\text{Subtraction constant}} + \\ &+ & \frac{s-s_{0}}{\pi} \int_{4m^{2}}^{\infty} ds' \frac{T(s',t)}{(s'-s)(s'-s_{0})} + \frac{s-s_{0}}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{-t} ds' \frac{T(s',t)}{(s'-s)(s'-s_{0})} \end{aligned}$$

If  $T \neq 0$  or does it very slowly at  $\infty$ , the *C* circular part  $\neq 0$ .

By subtracting *T* at other point  $s_0$ :

$$T(s,t) - T(s_0,t) = rac{1}{2\pi i}(s-s_0) \oint ds' rac{T(s',t)}{(s'-s)(s'-s_0)},$$

converges if  $T(s, t, u)/s \rightarrow 0$  at  $\infty$  faster than 1/s.

If the circular contribution now cancels, the "once subtracted" dispersion relation reads:

$$T(s,t) = \frac{T(s_0,t)}{T(s_0,t)} + \frac{s-s_0}{\pi} \int_{4m^2}^{\infty} ds' \frac{T(s',t)}{(s'-s)(s'-s_0)} + \frac{s-s_0}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{-t} ds' \frac{T(s',t)}{(s'-s)(s'-s_0)}$$

# The price to pay is that one should know the amplitude at the subtraction point $s_0$ .

If that is not enough... make more subtractions, typically at the same point.

$$T(s,t) = \underbrace{T(s_0,t) + (s-s_0)\frac{\partial T(s_0,t)}{\partial s_0}}_{\text{Two subtraction constants}} + \frac{(s-s_0)^2}{2\pi i} \oint ds' \frac{T(s',t)}{(s'-s)(s'-s_0)^2},$$

In principle, two-subtractions should be enough (Froissart bound) although more could be used to suppress the high energy region.

イロト イヨト イヨト イヨト

# FIXED-*t* DISPERSION RELATIONS: SUBTRACTIONS

The price to pay is that one should know the amplitude at the subtraction point  $s_0$ .

If that is not enough... make more subtractions, typically at the same point.

$$T(s,t) = \underbrace{T(s_0,t) + (s-s_0)\frac{\partial T(s_0,t)}{\partial s_0}}_{\text{Two subtraction constants}} + \frac{(s-s_0)^2}{2\pi i} \oint ds' \frac{T(s',t)}{(s'-s)(s'-s_0)^2},$$

In principle, two-subtractions should be enough (Froissart bound) although more could be used to suppress the high energy region.

イロト 不留 トイヨト イヨト

# FIXED-*t* DISPERSION RELATIONS: SUBTRACTIONS

The price to pay is that one should know the amplitude at the subtraction point  $s_0$ .

If that is not enough... make more subtractions, typically at the same point.

$$T(s,t) = \underbrace{T(s_0,t) + (s-s_0)\frac{\partial T(s_0,t)}{\partial s_0}}_{\text{Two subtraction constants}} + \frac{(s-s_0)^2}{2\pi i} \oint ds' \frac{T(s',t)}{(s'-s)(s'-s_0)^2},$$

In principle, two-subtractions should be enough (Froissart bound) although more could be used to suppress the high energy region.

The price to pay is that one should know the amplitude at the subtraction point  $s_0$ .

If that is not enough... make more subtractions, typically at the same point.

$$T(s,t) = \underbrace{T(s_0,t) + (s-s_0)\frac{\partial T(s_0,t)}{\partial s_0}}_{\text{Two subtraction constants}} + \frac{(s-s_0)^2}{2\pi i} \oint ds' \frac{T(s',t)}{(s'-s)(s'-s_0)^2},$$

In principle, two-subtractions should be enough (Froissart bound) although more could be used to suppress the high energy region.

#### The problem now is to describe the input to the DR=the data.

Most often ImT(s, t) is not known in the whole energy region, nor on the left cut.

This why the most popular fixed-t DR are "Forward", t = 0. There are two reasons:

- At high energy  $ImT(s, 0) \sim \sigma_{tot}$ , which is much easier to measure.
- The most relevant reactions  $\pi\pi$ ,  $K\pi$ ,  $p\pi$ ... have crossing symmetries that allow to re-write the left cut into in terms of the physical cut.

But they also have a drawback. It is not possible to continue analytically to the second sheet. the relation S'' = 1/S' was only valid for partial waves. Still, they are very powerful to constrain the data parameterizations  $\rightarrow$ Examples:  $\pi\pi$ ,  $K\pi$ 

The problem now is to describe the input to the DR $\equiv$ the data. Most often ImT(s, t) is not known in the whole energy region, nor on the left cut.

This why the most popular fixed-t DR are "Forward", t = 0. There are two reasons:

• At high energy  $ImT(s, 0) \sim \sigma_{tot}$ , which is much easier to measure.

The most relevant reactions  $\pi\pi$ ,  $K\pi$ ,  $p\pi$ ... have crossing symmetries that allow to re-write the left cut into in terms of the physical cut.

But they also have a drawback. It is not possible to continue analytically to the second sheet. the relation S'' = 1/S' was only valid for partial waves. Still, they are very powerful to constrain the data parameterizations  $\rightarrow \text{Examples: } \pi\pi, K\pi$ 

The problem now is to describe the input to the DR $\equiv$ the data. Most often ImT(s, t) is not known in the whole energy region, nor on the left cut.

This why the most popular fixed-*t* DR are "Forward", t = 0. There are two reasons:

• At high energy  $ImT(s, 0) \sim \sigma_{tot}$ , which is much easier to measure.

The most relevant reactions  $\pi\pi$ ,  $K\pi$ ,  $p\pi$ ... have crossing symmetries that allow to re-write the left cut into in terms of the physical cut.

But they also have a drawback. It is not possible to continue analytically to the second sheet. the relation  $S^{II} = 1/S^{I}$  was only valid for partial waves. Still, they are very powerful to constrain the data parameterizations  $\rightarrow$ Examples:  $\pi\pi, K\pi$ 

The problem now is to describe the input to the DR $\equiv$ the data. Most often ImT(s, t) is not known in the whole energy region, nor on the left cut.

This why the most popular fixed-*t* DR are "Forward", t = 0. There are two reasons:

• At high energy  $ImT(s, 0) \sim \sigma_{tot}$ , which is much easier to measure.

The most relevant reactions  $\pi\pi$ ,  $K\pi$ ,  $p\pi$ ... have crossing symmetries that allow to re-write the left cut into in terms of the physical cut.

But they also have a drawback. It is not possible to continue analytically to the second sheet. the relation S'' = 1/S' was only valid for partial waves. Still, they are very powerful to constrain the data parameterizations  $\rightarrow \text{Examples: } \pi\pi, K\pi$ 

The problem now is to describe the input to the DR $\equiv$ the data. Most often ImT(s, t) is not known in the whole energy region, nor on the left cut.

This why the most popular fixed-*t* DR are "Forward", t = 0. There are two reasons:

- At high energy  $ImT(s, 0) \sim \sigma_{tot}$ , which is much easier to measure.
- 2 The most relevant reactions  $\pi\pi$ ,  $K\pi$ ,  $p\pi$ ... have crossing symmetries that allow to re-write the left cut into in terms of the physical cut.

But they also have a drawback. It is not possible to continue analytically to the second sheet. the relation S'' = 1/S' was only valid for partial waves. Still, they are very powerful to constrain the data parameterizations  $\rightarrow \text{Examples: } \pi\pi, K\pi$ 

The problem now is to describe the input to the DR $\equiv$ the data. Most often ImT(s, t) is not known in the whole energy region, nor on the left cut.

This why the most popular fixed-*t* DR are "Forward", t = 0. There are two reasons:

- At high energy  $ImT(s, 0) \sim \sigma_{tot}$ , which is much easier to measure.
- 2 The most relevant reactions  $\pi\pi$ ,  $K\pi$ ,  $p\pi$ ... have crossing symmetries that allow to re-write the left cut into in terms of the physical cut.

But they also have a drawback. It is not possible to continue analytically to the second sheet. the relation S'' = 1/S' was only valid for partial waves. Still, they are very powerful to constrain the data parameterizations

The problem now is to describe the input to the DR $\equiv$ the data. Most often ImT(s, t) is not known in the whole energy region, nor on the left cut.

This why the most popular fixed-*t* DR are "Forward", t = 0. There are two reasons:

- At high energy  $ImT(s, 0) \sim \sigma_{tot}$ , which is much easier to measure.
- 2 The most relevant reactions  $\pi\pi$ ,  $K\pi$ ,  $p\pi$ ... have crossing symmetries that allow to re-write the left cut into in terms of the physical cut.

But they also have a drawback. It is not possible to continue analytically to the second sheet. the relation S'' = 1/S' was only valid for partial waves. Still, they are very powerful to constrain the data parameterizations

 $\rightarrow$ Examples:  $\pi\pi$ ,  $K\pi$ 

The problem now is to describe the input to the DR $\equiv$ the data. Most often ImT(s, t) is not known in the whole energy region, nor on the left cut.

This why the most popular fixed-*t* DR are "Forward", t = 0. There are two reasons:

- At high energy  $ImT(s, 0) \sim \sigma_{tot}$ , which is much easier to measure.
- 2 The most relevant reactions  $\pi\pi$ ,  $K\pi$ ,  $p\pi$ ... have crossing symmetries that allow to re-write the left cut into in terms of the physical cut.

But they also have a drawback. It is not possible to continue analytically to the second sheet. the relation S'' = 1/S' was only valid for partial waves. Still, they are very powerful to constrain the data parameterizations

 $\rightarrow$ Examples:  $\pi\pi$ ,  $K\pi$ 

Recall the definition of scattering Partial wave:

$$t_\ell(s)=rac{1}{32K\pi}\int_{-1}^1 T(s,t(\cos heta)) P_\ell(\cos heta) d\cos heta$$
 (K = 1 or K = 2 if particles identical)

#### Their analytic structure is:

- Right cut
- Left cut from  $-\infty$  to 0
- Circular cut if  $m \neq M$
- other cuts if bound states



Recall the definition of scattering Partial wave:

$$t_\ell(s)=rac{1}{32K\pi}\int_{-1}^1 T(s,t(\cos heta)) P_\ell(\cos heta) d\cos heta$$
 (K = 1 or K = 2 if particles identical)

#### Their analytic structure is:

- Right cut
- Left cut from  $-\infty$  to 0
- Circular cut if  $m \neq M$
- other cuts if bound states



Recall the definition of scattering Partial wave:

$$t_\ell(s)=rac{1}{32K\pi}\int_{-1}^1 T(s,t(\cos heta)) P_\ell(\cos heta) d\cos heta$$
 (K = 1 or K = 2 if particles identical)

Their analytic structure is:

- Right cut
- Left cut from  $-\infty$  to 0
- Circular cut if  $m \neq M$
- other cuts if bound states



Recall the definition of scattering Partial wave:

$$t_\ell(s)=rac{1}{32K\pi}\int_{-1}^1 T(s,t(\cos heta)) P_\ell(\cos heta) d\cos heta$$
 (K = 1 or K = 2 if particles identical)

Their analytic structure is:

- Right cut
- Left cut from  $-\infty$  to 0
- Circular cut if  $m \neq M$
- other cuts if bound states



◆ロト < 団ト < 巨ト < 巨ト < 巨 > 回 ○ Q (~ 272/358)

Dispersion relations can be written as before but with contributions from all these singularities.

$$t_{\ell}(s) = C_0 + C_1 s + \frac{s^2}{\pi} \int_{(M_1 + M_2)^2}^{\infty} \frac{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}(s') ds'}{s'^2 (s' - s - i\epsilon)} + \underbrace{LC(s)}_{\text{Left cut}} + \underbrace{CC(s)}_{\text{Circular cut bound-state poles}} + \underbrace{P(s)}_{\text{bound-state poles}}$$

Only right and left cuts if particles identical i.e,  $\pi\pi$  scattering.

So far all DR were formulated on the first sheet, just providing constraints.

The additional interest of partial-wave DR is that they allow for a continuation to the second sheet. For an elastic partial wave, the S-matrix is just a number and we saw that S'' = 1/S'. We can look for poles on sheet-II (resonances) as zeros on sheet-I.

Dispersion relations can be written as before but with contributions from all these singularities.

$$t_{\ell}(s) = C_0 + C_1 s + \frac{s^2}{\pi} \int_{(M_1 + M_2)^2}^{\infty} \frac{\text{Im} t_{\ell}(s') ds'}{s'^2 (s' - s - i\epsilon)} + \underbrace{LC(s)}_{\text{Left cut}} + \underbrace{CC(s)}_{\text{Circular cut}} + \underbrace{P(s)}_{\text{bound-state poles}}$$

Only right and left cuts if particles identical i.e,  $\pi\pi$  scattering.

So far all DR were formulated on the first sheet, just providing constraints.

The additional interest of partial-wave DR is that they allow for a continuation to the second sheet. For an elastic partial wave, the S-matrix is just a number and we saw that S'' = 1/S'. We can look for poles on sheet-II (resonances) as zeros on sheet-I.

Dispersion relations can be written as before but with contributions from all these singularities.

$$t_{\ell}(s) = C_0 + C_1 s + \frac{s^2}{\pi} \int_{(M_1 + M_2)^2}^{\infty} \frac{\text{Im} t_{\ell}(s') ds'}{s'^2 (s' - s - i\epsilon)} + \underbrace{LC(s)}_{\text{Left cut}} + \underbrace{CC(s)}_{\text{Circular cut}} + \underbrace{P(s)}_{\text{bound-state poles}}$$

Only right and left cuts if particles identical i.e,  $\pi\pi$  scattering.

So far all DR were formulated on the first sheet, just providing constraints.

The additional interest of partial-wave DR is that they allow for a continuation to the second sheet. For an elastic partial wave, the *S*-matrix is just a number and we saw that  $S^{II} = 1/S^{I}$ . We can look for poles on sheet-II (resonances) as zeros on sheet-I.

#### For $\pi\pi$ scattering the problem is the left cut.

Rigorous Solution: rewrite the left cut in *t*-channel partial basis using crossing symmetry. Infinite *t*-channel waves needed. All crossed amplitudes  $\pi\pi$  again. Roy Eqs. = system of  $\infty$  coupled pw-Dispersion relations. Truncation possible at low energies. Solve numerically the equations.

You can use ChPT for subtraction constants. No closed-form solution. Weak connection with QCD parameters.

The most rigorous way to extract resonance poles

But limited to low energies  $\leq$  1 GeV:  $f_0(500), K_0^*(800), \rho(770), K^*(892), f_0(980)$ 

Roy-Steiner eqs. Similar but for  $K\pi$ ,  $N\pi$  or  $\gamma\gamma \rightarrow \pi\pi$ . Even more amplitudes coupled.

For  $\pi\pi$  scattering the problem is the left cut.

Rigorous Solution: rewrite the left cut in *t*-channel partial basis using crossing symmetry. Infinite *t*-channel waves needed. All crossed amplitudes  $\pi\pi$  again. Roy Eqs. = system of  $\infty$  coupled pw-Dispersion relations. Truncation possible at low energies. Solve numerically the equations.

You can use ChPT for subtraction constants. No closed-form solution. Weak connection with QCD parameters.

The most rigorous way to extract resonance poles

But limited to low energies  $\leq$  1 GeV:  $f_0(500), K_0^*(800), \rho(770), K^*(892), f_0(980)$ 

Roy-Steiner eqs. Similar but for  $K\pi$ ,  $N\pi$  or  $\gamma\gamma \to \pi\pi$ . Even more amplitudes coupled.

For  $\pi\pi$  scattering the problem is the left cut.

Rigorous Solution: rewrite the left cut in *t*-channel partial basis using crossing symmetry. Infinite *t*-channel waves needed. All crossed amplitudes  $\pi\pi$  again. Roy Eqs. = system of  $\infty$  coupled pw-Dispersion relations. Truncation possible at low energies. Solve numerically the equations.

You can use ChPT for subtraction constants. No closed-form solution. Weak connection with QCD parameters.

The most rigorous way to extract resonance poles

But limited to low energies  $\leq$  1 GeV:  $f_0(500), K_0^*(800), \rho(770), K^*(892), f_0(980)$ 

Roy-Steiner eqs. Similar but for  $K\pi$ ,  $N\pi$  or  $\gamma\gamma \rightarrow \pi\pi$ . Even more amplitudes coupled.

For  $\pi\pi$  scattering the problem is the left cut.

Rigorous Solution: rewrite the left cut in *t*-channel partial basis using crossing symmetry. Infinite *t*-channel waves needed. All crossed amplitudes  $\pi\pi$  again. Roy Eqs. = system of  $\infty$  coupled pw-Dispersion relations. Truncation possible at low energies. Solve numerically the equations.

You can use ChPT for subtraction constants. No closed-form solution. Weak connection with QCD parameters.

The most rigorous way to extract resonance poles

But limited to low energies  $\leq$  1 GeV:  $f_0(500), K_0^*(800), \rho(770), K^*(892), f_0(980)$ 

Roy-Steiner eqs. Similar but for  $K\pi$ ,  $N\pi$  or  $\gamma\gamma \rightarrow \pi\pi$ . Even more amplitudes coupled.

## UNITARITY

For physical values of *s*, the *S*-matrix is unitary:  $SS^{\dagger} = S^{\dagger}S = \mathbb{I}$ , which for the *T*-matrix or amplitude  $S_{fi} \equiv \delta_{fi} + i(2\pi)^4 \delta^4 (p_f - p_i) T_{fi}$ , means:

$$T_{fi} - T_{fi}^{\dagger} = i(2\pi)^4 \sum_{n} \delta^4 (p_n - p_i) T_{fn}^{\dagger} T_{ni}$$
  
sum over intermediate states n

Where we have used  $\mathbb{I} = \sum_{n} |n\rangle \langle n|$ , with  $|n\rangle$  physically accessible="open states"

For 
$$f = i$$
:  $2 \text{Im } T_{ii} = (2\pi)^4 \sum_n \delta^4(p_n - p_i) |T_{ni}|^2$ 

For two-body states, the angles of the 3-momenta can be integrated out by projecting into partial waves.

#### Let us assume all states are two-body states. Then we find

$$\mathsf{Im} \; t^{fi}_\ell(s) = \sum_n \sigma(s) t^{fn}_\ell(s) t^{ni}_\ell(s)^* \quad \sigma(s) = rac{2p_n}{\sqrt{s}}$$
 ~Phase space

・ロ・・ 日本・ キャット

281/358

#### Let us assume all states are two-body states. Then we find

Using the usual relations for Legendre polynomials and Spherical Harmonics:

$$\int_{-1}^{1} P_{\ell}(x) P_{\ell'}(x) dx = \frac{2\delta_{\ell}\ell'}{2\ell+1}, \quad P_{\ell}(\hat{p} \cdot \hat{k}) = \frac{4\pi}{2\ell+1} \sum_{m=-\ell}^{\ell} Y_{\ell m}^{*}(\hat{p}) Y_{\ell m}(\hat{k}), \quad \int d\Omega_{\vec{k}} Y_{\ell m}^{*}(\hat{k}) Y_{\ell' m'}(\hat{k}) = \delta_{\ell\ell'} \delta_{mm'}(\hat{k}) Y_{\ell' m'}(\hat{k}) Y_{\ell' m'}(\hat{k$$

The coupled channel partial-wave unitarity relation:

$$\mathsf{Im} \; t^{fi}_\ell(s) = \sum_n \sigma(s) t^{fn}_\ell(s) t^{ni}_\ell(s)^* \quad \sigma(s) = rac{2p_n}{\sqrt{s}}$$
 ~Phase space

in matrix form: Im  $T(s) = T(s)\Sigma T(s)^*$  with  $\Sigma(s) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ 

 $\begin{pmatrix} \sigma_1(s) & 0 & \cdots \\ 0 & \sigma_2(s) & \cdots \\ \vdots & \vdots & \ddots \\ \vdots & \vdots & \ddots \end{pmatrix}$ 

・ロト ・ 御 ト ・ ヨ ト ・ ヨ ト

282/358

And in the elastic case f = i and no other *n* open:

 $\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}(\boldsymbol{s}) = \sigma(\boldsymbol{s}) |t_{\ell}(\boldsymbol{s})|^2$ 

Elastic unitarity condition

#### Let us assume all states are two-body states. Then we find

Using the usual relations for Legendre polynomials and Spherical Harmonics:

$$\int_{-1}^{1} P_{\ell}(x) P_{\ell'}(x) dx = \frac{2\delta_{\ell}\ell'}{2\ell+1}, \quad P_{\ell}(\hat{p} \cdot \hat{k}) = \frac{4\pi}{2\ell+1} \sum_{m=-\ell}^{\ell} Y_{\ell m}^{*}(\hat{p}) Y_{\ell m}(\hat{k}), \quad \int d\Omega_{\vec{k}} Y_{\ell m}^{*}(\hat{k}) Y_{\ell' m'}(\hat{k}) = \delta_{\ell\ell'} \delta_{mm'}(\hat{k}) Y_{\ell' m'}(\hat{k}) Y_{\ell' m'}(\hat{k$$

The coupled channel partial-wave unitarity relation:

$$\mathsf{Im} \; t^{\mathit{fi}}_\ell(s) = \sum_n \sigma(s) t^{\mathit{fn}}_\ell(s) t^{\mathit{ni}}_\ell(s)^* \quad \sigma(s) = \frac{2p_n}{\sqrt{s}} \sim \mathsf{Phase \; space}$$

In matrix form: 
$$\boxed{\operatorname{Im} T(s) = T(s)\Sigma T(s)^*} \text{ with } \Sigma(s) = \begin{pmatrix} \sigma_1(s) & 0 & \cdots \\ 0 & \sigma_2(s) & \cdots \\ \vdots & \vdots & \ddots \end{pmatrix}$$

And in the elastic case f = i and no other *n* open:

$$\operatorname{\mathsf{Im}} t_\ell(\boldsymbol{s}) = \sigma(\boldsymbol{s}) |t_\ell(\boldsymbol{s})|^2$$

Elastic unitarity condition

イロト 不留 トイヨト イヨト

283/358

#### Let us assume all states are two-body states. Then we find

Using the usual relations for Legendre polynomials and Spherical Harmonics:

$$\int_{-1}^{1} P_{\ell}(x) P_{\ell'}(x) dx = \frac{2\delta_{\ell}\ell'}{2\ell+1}, \quad P_{\ell}(\hat{p} \cdot \hat{k}) = \frac{4\pi}{2\ell+1} \sum_{m=-\ell}^{\ell} Y_{\ell m}^{*}(\hat{p}) Y_{\ell m}(\hat{k}), \quad \int d\Omega_{\vec{k}} Y_{\ell m}^{*}(\hat{k}) Y_{\ell' m'}(\hat{k}) = \delta_{\ell\ell'} \delta_{mm'}(\hat{k}) Y_{\ell' m'}(\hat{k}) Y_{\ell' m'}(\hat{k$$

The coupled channel partial-wave unitarity relation:

$$\mathsf{Im} \; t^{\mathit{fi}}_\ell(s) = \sum_n \sigma(s) t^{\mathit{fn}}_\ell(s) t^{\mathit{ni}}_\ell(s)^* \quad \sigma(s) = \frac{2p_n}{\sqrt{s}} \sim \mathsf{Phase \; space}$$

in matrix form:  $\boxed{\text{Im } T(s) = T(s)\Sigma T(s)^*} \text{ with } \Sigma(s) = \begin{pmatrix} \sigma_1(s) & 0 & \cdots \\ 0 & \sigma_2(s) & \cdots \\ \vdots & \vdots & \ddots \end{pmatrix}$ 

And in the elastic case f = i and no other *n* open:

$$\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}(s) = \sigma(s) |t_{\ell}(s)|^2$$

Elastic unitarity condition

・ロト ・ 日本・ キョン・ ヨン・ ヨ

Let us write the elastic partial wave with in terms of its modulus and phase:  $t_{\ell} = |t_{\ell}| e^{i\delta_{\ell}} \Rightarrow \text{Im } t_{\ell} = |t_{\ell}| \sin(\delta_{\ell})$ 

But from the elastic unitarity condition: Im  $t_\ell=\sigma|t_\ell|^2\longrightarrow \sin(\delta_\ell)=\sigma|t_\ell|$ 

Thus: 
$$|t_{\ell}| = rac{\sin(\delta_{\ell})}{\sigma} \Rightarrow \quad t_{\ell} = rac{e^{i\delta_{\ell}}\sin(\delta_{\ell})}{\sigma}$$

which implies the following bounds:

Let us write the elastic partial wave with in terms of its modulus and phase:  $t_{\ell} = |t_{\ell}| e^{i\delta_{\ell}} \Rightarrow \text{Im } t_{\ell} = |t_{\ell}| \sin(\delta_{\ell})$ 

But from the elastic unitarity condition: Im  $t_\ell=\sigma|t_\ell|^2\longrightarrow \sin(\delta_\ell)=\sigma|t_\ell|$ 

Thus: 
$$|t_{\ell}| = rac{\sin(\delta_{\ell})}{\sigma} \Rightarrow \quad t_{\ell} = rac{e^{i\delta_{\ell}}\sin(\delta_{\ell})}{\sigma}$$

which implies the following bounds:

Let us write the elastic partial wave with in terms of its modulus and phase:  $t_{\ell} = |t_{\ell}| e^{i\delta_{\ell}} \Rightarrow \text{Im } t_{\ell} = |t_{\ell}| \sin(\delta_{\ell})$ 

But from the elastic unitarity condition: Im  $t_{\ell} = \sigma |t_{\ell}|^2 \longrightarrow \sin(\delta_{\ell}) = \sigma |t_{\ell}|$ 

 $\sigma$   $\sigma$ 

which implies the following bounds:

Let us write the elastic partial wave with in terms of its modulus and phase:  $t_{\ell} = |t_{\ell}| e^{i\delta_{\ell}} \Rightarrow \text{Im } t_{\ell} = |t_{\ell}| \sin(\delta_{\ell})$ 

But from the elastic unitarity condition: Im  $t_{\ell} = \sigma |t_{\ell}|^2 \longrightarrow \sin(\delta_{\ell}) = \sigma |t_{\ell}|$ 

Thus:  $|t_{\ell}| = \frac{\sin(\delta_{\ell})}{\sigma} \Rightarrow \qquad t_{\ell} = \frac{e^{i\sigma_{\ell}}\sin(\delta_{\ell})}{\sigma}$ 

which implies the following bounds:
Let us write the elastic partial wave with in terms of its modulus and phase:  $t_{\ell} = |t_{\ell}| e^{i\delta_{\ell}} \Rightarrow \text{Im } t_{\ell} = |t_{\ell}| \sin(\delta_{\ell})$ 

But from the elastic unitarity condition: Im  $t_{\ell} = \sigma |t_{\ell}|^2 \longrightarrow \sin(\delta_{\ell}) = \sigma |t_{\ell}|$ 

Thus: 
$$|t_{\ell}| = \frac{\sin(\delta_{\ell})}{\sigma} \Rightarrow \quad t_{\ell} = \frac{e^{i\delta_{\ell}}\sin(\delta_{\ell})}{\sigma}$$

which implies the following bounds:



It can be shown that these bounds also hold in the inelastic case A theory is said to be Strongly Interacting when these bounds are saturated. Typical resonant behavior. Unitarity essential for resonances

Let us write the elastic partial wave with in terms of its modulus and phase:  $t_{\ell} = |t_{\ell}| e^{i\delta_{\ell}} \Rightarrow \text{Im } t_{\ell} = |t_{\ell}| \sin(\delta_{\ell})$ 

But from the elastic unitarity condition: Im  $t_{\ell} = \sigma |t_{\ell}|^2 \longrightarrow \sin(\delta_{\ell}) = \sigma |t_{\ell}|$ 

Thus: 
$$|t_{\ell}| = \frac{\sin(\delta_{\ell})}{\sigma} \Rightarrow \quad t_{\ell} = \frac{e^{i\delta_{\ell}}\sin(\delta_{\ell})}{\sigma}$$

which implies the following bounds:



It can be shown that these bounds also hold in the inelastic case A theory is said to be Strongly Interacting when these bounds are saturated. Typical resonant behavior. Unitarity essential for resonances

Let us write the elastic partial wave with in terms of its modulus and phase:  $t_{\ell} = |t_{\ell}| e^{i\delta_{\ell}} \Rightarrow \text{Im } t_{\ell} = |t_{\ell}| \sin(\delta_{\ell})$ 

But from the elastic unitarity condition: Im  $t_{\ell} = \sigma |t_{\ell}|^2 \longrightarrow \sin(\delta_{\ell}) = \sigma |t_{\ell}|$ 

Thus: 
$$|t_{\ell}| = \frac{\sin(\delta_{\ell})}{\sigma} \Rightarrow \quad t_{\ell} = \frac{e^{i\delta_{\ell}}\sin(\delta_{\ell})}{\sigma}$$

which implies the following bounds:

It can be shown that these bounds also hold in the inelastic case A theory is said to be Strongly Interacting when these bounds are saturated. Typical resonant behavior. Unitarity essential for resonances

ヘロア 人間 アメヨアメヨア

Let us write the elastic partial wave with in terms of its modulus and phase:  $t_{\ell} = |t_{\ell}| e^{i\delta_{\ell}} \Rightarrow \text{Im } t_{\ell} = |t_{\ell}| \sin(\delta_{\ell})$ 

But from the elastic unitarity condition: Im  $t_{\ell} = \sigma |t_{\ell}|^2 \longrightarrow \sin(\delta_{\ell}) = \sigma |t_{\ell}|$ 

Thus: 
$$|t_{\ell}| = \frac{\sin(\delta_{\ell})}{\sigma} \Rightarrow \quad t_{\ell} = \frac{e^{i\delta_{\ell}}\sin(\delta_{\ell})}{\sigma}$$

which implies the following bounds:

It can be shown that these bounds also hold in the inelastic case A theory is said to be Strongly Interacting when these bounds are saturated. Typical resonant behavior. Unitarity essential for resonances

We saw the Breit-Wigner formula for one channel:  $t_{\ell}(s) \simeq \frac{-g}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$ Elastic unitarity implies:

$$t_\ell(s) \simeq \frac{1}{\sigma} \frac{M\Gamma}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$$

Within this approximation/model the pole residue  $g \simeq -M\Gamma/\sigma(M^2)$ . But:

- No cuts
- $\omega$  Many functions approximated by their value at  $M^2$ . To partially alleviate these approximations, usually  $\Gamma = \Gamma(s)$ . Too often that spoining the  $\ell(s)$  analytic properties.
- BW are only good for narrow-isolated resonances.

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

We saw the Breit-Wigner formula for one channel:  $t_{\ell}(s) \simeq \frac{-g}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$ Elastic unitarity implies:

$$t_\ell(s) \simeq rac{1}{\sigma} rac{M\Gamma}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$$

Within this approximation/model the pole residue  $g \simeq -M\Gamma/\sigma(M^2)$ . But:

- No cuts
  - $\sim$  Many functions approximated by their value at  $M^2$ . To partially alleviate these approximations, usually  $\Gamma = \Gamma(s)$ . Too often that spoiling the  $\ell(s)$  analytic properties.
- BW are only good for narrow-isolated resonances.

< □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > < □ > <

We saw the Breit-Wigner formula for one channel:  $t_{\ell}(s) \simeq \frac{-g}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$ Elastic unitarity implies:

$$t_\ell(s) \simeq rac{1}{\sigma} rac{M\Gamma}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$$

Within this approximation/model the pole residue  $g \simeq -M\Gamma/\sigma(M^2)$ . But:

No cuts

Many functions approximated by their value at  $M^2$ . To partially alleviate these approximations, usually,  $\Gamma = \Gamma(s)$ . Too often that spoiling the f(s) analytic properties.

BW are only good for narrow-isolated resonances.

くして ふかくがく ちょうしょう

We saw the Breit-Wigner formula for one channel:  $t_{\ell}(s) \simeq \frac{-g}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$ Elastic unitarity implies:

$$t_\ell(s) \simeq rac{1}{\sigma} rac{M\Gamma}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$$

Within this approximation/model the pole residue  $g \simeq -M\Gamma/\sigma(M^2)$ . But:

No cuts

Many functions approximated by their value at  $M^2$ . To partially alleviate these approximations, usually,  $\Gamma = \Gamma(s)$ . Too often that spoiling the I(s) analytic properties.

BW are only good for narrow-isolated resonances.

くして 山田 マイボット ボット きょうしょ

We saw the Breit-Wigner formula for one channel:  $t_{\ell}(s) \simeq \frac{-g}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$ Elastic unitarity implies:

$$t_\ell(s) \simeq rac{1}{\sigma} rac{M\Gamma}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$$

Within this approximation/model the pole residue  $g \simeq -M\Gamma/\sigma(M^2)$ . But:

- No cuts
- Many functions approximated by their value at M<sup>2</sup>. To partially alleviate these approximations, usually Γ = Γ(s). Too often that spoiling the t(s) analytic properties.

BW are only good for narrow-isolated resonances.

297/358

・ロン・(型と・(用と・)(用と

We saw the Breit-Wigner formula for one channel:  $t_{\ell}(s) \simeq \frac{-g}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$ Elastic unitarity implies:

$$t_\ell(s) \simeq rac{1}{\sigma} rac{M\Gamma}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$$

Within this approximation/model the pole residue  $g \simeq -M\Gamma/\sigma(M^2)$ . But:

- No cuts
- Many functions approximated by their value at M<sup>2</sup>. To partially alleviate these approximations, usually Γ = Γ(s). Too often that spoiling the t(s) analytic properties.

BW are only good for narrow-isolated resonances.

ヘロア 人間 アメヨアメヨア

We saw the Breit-Wigner formula for one channel:  $t_{\ell}(s) \simeq \frac{-g}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$ Elastic unitarity implies:

$$t_\ell(s) \simeq rac{1}{\sigma} rac{M\Gamma}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$$

Within this approximation/model the pole residue  $g \simeq -M\Gamma/\sigma(M^2)$ . But:

- No cuts
- Many functions approximated by their value at M<sup>2</sup>. To partially alleviate these approximations, usually Γ = Γ(s). Too often that spoiling the t(s) analytic properties.

# The simple sum of any other BW or backgroud violates unitarity BW are only good for narrow-isolated resonances.

We saw the Breit-Wigner formula for one channel:  $t_{\ell}(s) \simeq \frac{-g}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$ Elastic unitarity implies:

$$t_\ell(s) \simeq rac{1}{\sigma} rac{M\Gamma}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$$

Within this approximation/model the pole residue  $g \simeq -M\Gamma/\sigma(M^2)$ . But:

No cuts

• Many functions approximated by their value at  $M^2$ . To **partially** alleviate these approximations, usually  $\Gamma = \Gamma(s)$ . Too often that spoiling the t(s) analytic properties.

# The simple sum of any other BW or backgroud violates unitarity BW are only good for narrow-isolated resonances.

We saw the Breit-Wigner formula for one channel:  $t_{\ell}(s) \simeq \frac{-g}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$ Elastic unitarity implies:

$$t_\ell(s) \simeq rac{1}{\sigma} rac{M\Gamma}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$$

Within this approximation/model the pole residue  $g \simeq -M\Gamma/\sigma(M^2)$ . But:

- No cuts
- Many functions approximated by their value at  $M^2$ . To **partially** alleviate these approximations, usually  $\Gamma = \Gamma(s)$ . Too often that spoiling the t(s) analytic properties.
- The simple sum of any other BW or backgroud violates unitarity BW are only good for narrow-isolated resonances.

We saw the Breit-Wigner formula for one channel:  $t_{\ell}(s) \simeq \frac{-g}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$ Elastic unitarity implies:

$$t_\ell(s) \simeq rac{1}{\sigma} rac{M\Gamma}{M^2 - s - iM\Gamma}$$

Within this approximation/model the pole residue  $g \simeq -M\Gamma/\sigma(M^2)$ . But:

- No cuts
- Many functions approximated by their value at  $M^2$ . To **partially** alleviate these approximations, usually  $\Gamma = \Gamma(s)$ . Too often that spoiling the t(s) analytic properties.
- The simple sum of any other BW or backgroud violates unitarity BW are only good for narrow-isolated resonances.

#### No perturbation theory (series expansion in $\lambda$ ) satisfies unitarity exactly.

Assume the calculation is done to  $O(\lambda^n)$ . Then  $\underbrace{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}}_{O(\lambda^n)} = \sigma \underbrace{|t_{\ell}|^2}_{O(\lambda^{2n})}$ 

Unitarity is only satisfied perturbatively within perturbation theory.

- > For QED. Not an issue, since  $\lambda = lpha \simeq rac{1}{137}$
- For perturbative QCD. Not always a big deal, asymptotic freedom makes λ — α<sub>s</sub> small and not much interest on scattering. Bigger problems to worry about.
- $\sim$  ChPT. A real problem since  $\lambda = p$ . Amplitudes are polynomials in energy, and at some energy will always violate the unitarity conditions and the bounds, and it cannot describe resonances. However,

No perturbation theory (series expansion in  $\lambda$ ) satisfies unitarity exactly. Assume the calculation is done to  $O(\lambda^n)$ . Then  $\lim t_k = \sigma ||t_k||^2$ 

Unitarity is only satisfied perturbatively within perturbation theory.

- For QED. Not an issue, since  $\lambda = \alpha \simeq rac{1}{12}$  .
- For perturbative DCD. Not always a big deal, asymptotic freedom makes λ — α<sub>n</sub> small and not much interest on scattering. Bigger problems to worry about.
- $\sim$  ChPT. A real problem since  $\lambda = p$ . Amplitudes are polynomials in energy, and at some energy will always violate the unitarity conditions and the bounds, and it cannot describe resonances. However...

No perturbation theory (series expansion in  $\lambda$ ) satisfies unitarity exactly.

Assume the calculation is done to  $O(\lambda^n)$ . Then  $\underbrace{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}}_{O(\lambda^n)} = \sigma \underbrace{|t_{\ell}|^2}_{O(\lambda^{2n})}$ 

Unitarity is only satisfied perturbatively within perturbation theory.

- For QED. Not an issue, since  $\lambda = lpha \simeq rac{1}{10}$  .
- $\gg$  For perturbative OCD. Not always a big deal, asymptotic freedom makes  $\lambda = \alpha_{0}$  small and not much interest on scattering. Bigger problems to worry about
- $\sim$  ChPT. A real problem since  $\lambda = p$ . Amplitudes are polynomials in energy, and at some energy will always violate the unitarity conditions and the bounds, and it cannot describe resonances. However,

No perturbation theory (series expansion in  $\lambda$ ) satisfies unitarity exactly.

Assume the calculation is done to  $O(\lambda^n)$ . Then  $\underbrace{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}}_{O(\lambda^n)} = \sigma \underbrace{|t_{\ell}|^2}_{O(\lambda^{2n})}$ 

Unitarity is only satisfied perturbatively within perturbation theory.

For perturbative QOD. Not always a big deal, asymptotic freedom makes  $\lambda = \alpha_t$  small and not much interest on scattering. Bigger problems to worry about

OhPT: A real problem since \u03c6 = \u03c6. Amplitudes are polynomials in energy, and at some energy will always violate the unitarity conditions and the bounds, and it cannot describe resonances. However...

No perturbation theory (series expansion in  $\lambda$ ) satisfies unitarity exactly.

Assume the calculation is done to  $O(\lambda^n)$ . Then  $\underbrace{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}}_{O(\lambda^n)} = \sigma \underbrace{|t_{\ell}|^2}_{O(\lambda^{2n})}$ 

Unitarity is only satisfied perturbatively within perturbation theory.

• For QED. Not an issue, since  $\lambda = \alpha \simeq \frac{1}{137}$ .

problems to worry about. ChETLA real problem since  $\lambda = \rho$ . Amplitudes are polynomials

energy, and absome energy will always violate the unitarity conditions and the bounds, and it cannot describe resonances. However,

No perturbation theory (series expansion in  $\lambda$ ) satisfies unitarity exactly.

Assume the calculation is done to  $O(\lambda^n)$ . Then  $\underbrace{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}}_{O(\lambda^n)} = \sigma \underbrace{|t_{\ell}|^2}_{O(\lambda^{2n})}$ 

Unitarity is only satisfied perturbatively within perturbation theory.

• For QED. Not an issue, since  $\lambda = \alpha \simeq \frac{1}{137}$ .

problems to worry about. ChPT: A real problem since  $\lambda = p$ . Amplitudes are polynomials in preserve and at papers are polynomials in the unit only provided to the problem.

creversel: assesses officially formatified and the second and the second and the second and the second and the

No perturbation theory (series expansion in  $\lambda$ ) satisfies unitarity exactly.

Assume the calculation is done to  $O(\lambda^n)$ . Then  $\underbrace{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}}_{O(\lambda^n)} = \sigma \underbrace{|t_{\ell}|^2}_{O(\lambda^{2n})}$ 

Unitarity is only satisfied perturbatively within perturbation theory.

- For QED. Not an issue, since  $\lambda = \alpha \simeq \frac{1}{137}$ .
- For perturbative QCD. Not always a big deal, asymptotic freedom makes λ = α<sub>s</sub> small and not much interest on scattering. Bigger problems to worry about.

No perturbation theory (series expansion in  $\lambda$ ) satisfies unitarity exactly.

Assume the calculation is done to  $O(\lambda^n)$ . Then  $\underbrace{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}}_{O(\lambda^n)} = \sigma \underbrace{|t_{\ell}|^2}_{O(\lambda^{2n})}$ 

Unitarity is only satisfied perturbatively within perturbation theory.

- For QED. Not an issue, since  $\lambda = \alpha \simeq \frac{1}{137}$ .
- For perturbative QCD. Not always a big deal, asymptotic freedom makes λ = α<sub>s</sub> small and not much interest on scattering. Bigger problems to worry about.

No perturbation theory (series expansion in  $\lambda$ ) satisfies unitarity exactly.

Assume the calculation is done to  $O(\lambda^n)$ . Then  $\underbrace{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}}_{O(\lambda^n)} = \sigma \underbrace{|t_{\ell}|^2}_{O(\lambda^{2n})}$ 

Unitarity is only satisfied perturbatively within perturbation theory.

- For QED. Not an issue, since  $\lambda = \alpha \simeq \frac{1}{137}$ .
- For perturbative QCD. Not always a big deal, asymptotic freedom makes λ = α<sub>s</sub> small and not much interest on scattering. Bigger problems to worry about.
- ChPT. A real problem since  $\lambda \equiv p$ . Amplitudes are polynomials in energy, and at some energy will always violate the unitarity conditions and the bounds, and it cannot describe resonances. However...

No perturbation theory (series expansion in  $\lambda$ ) satisfies unitarity exactly.

Assume the calculation is done to  $O(\lambda^n)$ . Then  $\underbrace{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}}_{O(\lambda^n)} = \sigma \underbrace{|t_{\ell}|^2}_{O(\lambda^{2n})}$ 

Unitarity is only satisfied perturbatively within perturbation theory.

- For QED. Not an issue, since  $\lambda = \alpha \simeq \frac{1}{137}$ .
- For perturbative QCD. Not always a big deal, asymptotic freedom makes λ = α<sub>s</sub> small and not much interest on scattering. Bigger problems to worry about.
- ChPT. A real problem since  $\lambda \equiv p$ . Amplitudes are polynomials in energy, and at some energy will always violate the unitarity conditions and the bounds, and it cannot describe resonances. However...

No perturbation theory (series expansion in  $\lambda$ ) satisfies unitarity exactly.

Assume the calculation is done to  $O(\lambda^n)$ . Then  $\underbrace{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}}_{O(\lambda^n)} = \sigma \underbrace{|t_{\ell}|^2}_{O(\lambda^{2n})}$ 

Unitarity is only satisfied perturbatively within perturbation theory.

- For QED. Not an issue, since  $\lambda = \alpha \simeq \frac{1}{137}$ .
- For perturbative QCD. Not always a big deal, asymptotic freedom makes λ = α<sub>s</sub> small and not much interest on scattering. Bigger problems to worry about.
- ChPT. A real problem since λ ≡ p. Amplitudes are polynomials in energy, and at some energy will always violate the unitarity conditions and the bounds, and it cannot describe resonances. However...

Nevetheless, ChPT satisfies unitarity perturbatively. Namely, if  $t(s) = t_2(s) + t_4(s) + t_6(s)...$  with  $t_n = O(p^n)$ :

 $\begin{aligned} & \text{Im } t_2(s) = 0, \quad \longrightarrow t_2 \text{ is real!} \\ & \text{Im } t_4(s) = \sigma(s) t_2(s)^2, \\ & \text{Im } t_6(s) = 2\sigma(s) t_2(s) \text{Re } t_4(s), ... \end{aligned}$ 

Similarly, in matrix form, when various coupled channels are open:

Im  $T_2(s) = 0$ ,  $\longrightarrow T_2$  is real! Im  $T_4(s) = T_2(s)\Sigma(s)T_2(s)...$ 

Nevetheless, ChPT satisfies unitarity perturbatively. Namely, if  $t(s) = t_2(s) + t_4(s) + t_6(s)...$  with  $t_n = O(p^n)$ :

 $\operatorname{Im} t_2(s) = 0, \qquad \longrightarrow t_2 \text{ is real!}$  $\operatorname{Im} t_4(s) = \sigma(s)t_2(s)^2.$  $\operatorname{Im} t_6(s) = 2\sigma(s)t_2(s)\operatorname{Re} t_4(s).$ 

Similarly, in matrix form, when various coupled channels are open:

Im  $T_2(s) = 0$ ,  $\longrightarrow T_2$  is real! Im  $T_4(s) = T_2(s)\Sigma(s)T_2(s)...$ 

Nevetheless, ChPT satisfies unitarity perturbatively. Namely, if  $t(s) = t_2(s) + t_4(s) + t_6(s)...$  with  $t_n = O(p^n)$ :

$$\begin{split} & \text{Im } t_2(s) = 0, \qquad \longrightarrow t_2 \text{ is real!} \\ & \text{Im } t_4(s) = \sigma(s) t_2(s)^2, \\ & \text{Im } t_6(s) = 2\sigma(s) t_2(s) \text{Re } t_4(s). \end{split}$$

Similarly, in matrix form, when various coupled channels are open:

Im  $T_2(s) = 0$ ,  $\longrightarrow T_2$  is real! Im  $T_4(s) = T_2(s)\Sigma(s)T_2(s)...$ 

Nevetheless, ChPT satisfies unitarity perturbatively. Namely, if  $t(s) = t_2(s) + t_4(s) + t_6(s)...$  with  $t_n = O(p^n)$ :

```
\begin{split} & \text{Im } t_2(s) = 0, \qquad \longrightarrow t_2 \text{ is real!} \\ & \text{Im } t_4(s) = \sigma(s) t_2(s)^2, \\ & \text{Im } t_6(s) = 2\sigma(s) t_2(s) \text{Re } t_4(s), \ldots \end{split}
```

Similarly, in matrix form, when various coupled channels are open:

Im  $T_2(s) = 0$ ,  $\longrightarrow T_2$  is real! Im  $T_4(s) = T_2(s)\Sigma(s)T_2(s)...$ 

Nevetheless, ChPT satisfies unitarity perturbatively. Namely, if  $t(s) = t_2(s) + t_4(s) + t_6(s)...$  with  $t_n = O(p^n)$ :

$$\begin{split} & \text{Im } t_2(s) = 0, \quad \longrightarrow t_2 \text{ is real!} \\ & \text{Im } t_4(s) = \sigma(s) t_2(s)^2, \\ & \text{Im } t_6(s) = 2\sigma(s) t_2(s) \text{Re } t_4(s), \ldots \end{split}$$

Similarly, in matrix form, when various coupled channels are open:

Im  $T_2(s) = 0$ ,  $\longrightarrow T_2$  is real! Im  $T_4(s) = T_2(s)\Sigma(s)T_2(s)$ ....

Nevetheless, ChPT satisfies unitarity perturbatively. Namely, if  $t(s) = t_2(s) + t_4(s) + t_6(s)...$  with  $t_n = O(p^n)$ :

$$\begin{split} & \text{Im } t_2(s) = 0, \qquad \longrightarrow t_2 \text{ is real!} \\ & \text{Im } t_4(s) = \sigma(s) t_2(s)^2, \\ & \text{Im } t_6(s) = 2\sigma(s) t_2(s) \text{Re } t_4(s), \ldots \end{split}$$

Similarly, in matrix form, when various coupled channels are open:

Im 
$$T_2(s) = 0$$
,  $\longrightarrow T_2$  is real!  
Im  $T_4(s) = T_2(s)\Sigma(s)T_2(s)$ ....

Nevetheless, ChPT satisfies unitarity perturbatively. Namely, if  $t(s) = t_2(s) + t_4(s) + t_6(s)...$  with  $t_n = O(p^n)$ :

$$\begin{split} & \text{Im } t_2(s) = 0, \qquad \longrightarrow t_2 \text{ is real!} \\ & \text{Im } t_4(s) = \sigma(s) t_2(s)^2, \\ & \text{Im } t_6(s) = 2\sigma(s) t_2(s) \text{Re } t_4(s), \ldots \end{split}$$

Similarly, in matrix form, when various coupled channels are open:

Im 
$$T_2(s) = 0$$
,  $\longrightarrow T_2$  is real!  
Im  $T_4(s) = T_2(s)\Sigma(s)T_2(s)$ ....



Recall now that the inverse of a complex number z is  $\frac{1}{z} = \frac{\overline{z}}{z\overline{z}}$ 

Therefore: Im  $\frac{1}{z} = \frac{\operatorname{Im} \overline{z}}{|z|^2} = -\frac{\operatorname{Im} z}{|z|^2}$ 

Thus, we can recast the elastic unitarity condition:

$$\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell} = \sigma |t_{\ell}|^2 \Rightarrow \frac{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}}{|t_{\ell}|^2} = \sigma \Longrightarrow \operatorname{Im} \frac{1}{t(s)} = -\sigma(s)$$

Thus elastic unitarity fixes the imaginary part of the inverse amplitude. For physical *s*, any elastic pw satisfies:

$$t(s) = \frac{1}{\operatorname{Re} t(s)^{-1} - i\sigma(s)}$$

Recall now that the inverse of a complex number *z* is  $\frac{1}{z} = \frac{\overline{z}}{z\overline{z}}$ 



Thus, we can recast the elastic unitarity condition:

$$\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell} = \sigma |t_{\ell}|^2 \Rightarrow \frac{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}}{|t_{\ell}|^2} = \sigma \Longrightarrow \operatorname{Im} \frac{1}{t(s)} = -\sigma(s)$$

Thus elastic unitarity fixes the imaginary part of the inverse amplitude. For physical *s*, any elastic pw satisfies:

$$t(s) = \frac{1}{\operatorname{Re} t(s)^{-1} - i\sigma(s)}$$

Recall now that the inverse of a complex number *z* is  $\frac{1}{z} = \frac{\overline{z}}{z\overline{z}} = \frac{\overline{z}}{|z|^2}$ 



Thus, we can recast the elastic unitarity condition:

$$\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell} = \sigma |t_{\ell}|^2 \Rightarrow \frac{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}}{|t_{\ell}|^2} = \sigma \Longrightarrow \operatorname{Im} \frac{1}{t(s)} = -\sigma(s)$$

Thus elastic unitarity fixes the imaginary part of the inverse amplitude. For physical *s*, any elastic pw satisfies:

$$t(s) = \frac{1}{\operatorname{Re} t(s)^{-1} - i\sigma(s)}$$

Recall now that the inverse of a complex number *z* is  $\frac{1}{z} = \frac{\overline{z}}{z\overline{z}} = \frac{\overline{z}}{|z|^2}$ 

Therefore: Im  $\frac{1}{z} = \frac{\text{Im } \overline{z}}{|z|^2} = -\frac{\text{Im } z}{|z|^2}$ 

Thus, we can recast the elastic unitarity condition:

$$\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell} = \sigma |t_{\ell}|^2 \Rightarrow \frac{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}}{|t_{\ell}|^2} = \sigma \Longrightarrow \operatorname{Im} \frac{1}{t(s)} = -\sigma(s)$$

Thus elastic unitarity fixes the imaginary part of the inverse amplitude. For physical *s*, any elastic pw satisfies:

$$t(s) = \frac{1}{\operatorname{Re} t(s)^{-1} - i\sigma(s)}$$
Recall now that the inverse of a complex number *z* is  $\frac{1}{z} = \frac{\overline{z}}{z\overline{z}} = \frac{\overline{z}}{|z|^2}$ 

Therefore: Im 
$$\frac{1}{z} = \frac{\operatorname{Im} \bar{z}}{|z|^2} = -\frac{\operatorname{Im} z}{|z|^2}$$

Thus, we can recast the elastic unitarity condition:

$$\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell} = \sigma |t_{\ell}|^2 \Rightarrow \frac{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}}{|t_{\ell}|^2} = \sigma \Longrightarrow \operatorname{Im} \frac{1}{t(s)} = -\sigma(s)$$

Thus elastic unitarity fixes the imaginary part of the inverse amplitude. For physical *s*, any elastic pw satisfies:

$$t(s) = \frac{1}{\operatorname{Re} t(s)^{-1} - i\sigma(s)}$$

Recall now that the inverse of a complex number *z* is  $\frac{1}{z} = \frac{\overline{z}}{z\overline{z}} = \frac{\overline{z}}{|z|^2}$ 

Therefore: Im  $\frac{1}{z} = \frac{\operatorname{Im} \overline{z}}{|z|^2} = -\frac{\operatorname{Im} z}{|z|^2}$ 

Thus, we can recast the elastic unitarity condition:

$$\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell} = \sigma |t_{\ell}|^2 \Rightarrow \frac{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}}{|t_{\ell}|^2} = \sigma \Longrightarrow \operatorname{Im} \frac{1}{t(s)} = -\sigma(s)$$

Thus elastic unitarity fixes the imaginary part of the inverse amplitude. For physical *s*, any elastic pw satisfies:

$$t(s) = rac{1}{\operatorname{Re} t(s)^{-1} - i\sigma(s)}$$

Recall now that the inverse of a complex number z is  $\frac{1}{z} = \frac{\overline{z}}{z\overline{z}} = \frac{\overline{z}}{|z|^2}$ 

Therefore: Im  $\frac{1}{z} = \frac{\operatorname{Im} \bar{z}}{|z|^2} = -\frac{\operatorname{Im} z}{|z|^2}$ 

Thus, we can recast the elastic unitarity condition:

$$\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell} = \sigma |t_{\ell}|^2 \Rightarrow \frac{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}}{|t_{\ell}|^2} = \sigma \Longrightarrow \operatorname{Im} \frac{1}{t(s)} = -\sigma(s)$$

Thus elastic unitarity fixes the imaginary part of the inverse amplitude.

For physical *s*, any elastic pw satisfies:

$$t(s) = \frac{1}{\operatorname{Re} t(s)^{-1} - i\sigma(s)}$$

Recall now that the inverse of a complex number z is  $\frac{1}{z} = \frac{\overline{z}}{z\overline{z}} = \frac{\overline{z}}{|z|^2}$ 

Therefore: Im  $\frac{1}{z} = \frac{\operatorname{Im} \bar{z}}{|z|^2} = -\frac{\operatorname{Im} z}{|z|^2}$ 

Thus, we can recast the elastic unitarity condition:

$$\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell} = \sigma |t_{\ell}|^2 \Rightarrow \frac{\operatorname{Im} t_{\ell}}{|t_{\ell}|^2} = \sigma \Longrightarrow \operatorname{Im} \frac{1}{t(s)} = -\sigma(s)$$

Thus elastic unitarity fixes the imaginary part of the inverse amplitude. For physical *s*, any elastic pw satisfies:

$$t(s) = \frac{1}{\operatorname{Re} t(s)^{-1} - i\sigma(s)}$$

We can repeat the argument in matrix form for the coupled channel case. For an energy *s* at which we have *n* open two-body states and an  $n \times n$  *T*-matrix:

$$\operatorname{Im} T_{\ell} = T\Sigma T^* \Longrightarrow \left| \operatorname{Im} T(s)^{-1} = -\Sigma(s) \right|$$

Thus coupled channel two-body unitarity fixes the imaginary part of the inverse T-matrix.

For an *s* where the *n* two-body channels are open, any *T*-matrix of pw satisfies:

$$T(s) = \left[\operatorname{Re} T(s)^{-1} - i\Sigma(s)
ight]^{-1}$$

We can repeat the argument in matrix form for the coupled channel case. For an energy *s* at which we have *n* open two-body states and an  $n \times n$  *T*-matrix:

$$\operatorname{Im} T_{\ell} = T\Sigma T^* \Longrightarrow \operatorname{Im} T(s)^{-1} = -\Sigma(s)$$

Thus coupled channel two-body unitarity fixes the imaginary part of the inverse T-matrix.

For an *s* where the *n* two-body channels are open, any *T*-matrix of pw satisfies:

$$T(s) = \left[\operatorname{Re} T(s)^{-1} - i\Sigma(s)
ight]^{-1}$$

We can repeat the argument in matrix form for the coupled channel case. For an energy *s* at which we have *n* open two-body states and an  $n \times n$  *T*-matrix:

$$\operatorname{Im} T_{\ell} = T\Sigma T^* \Longrightarrow \operatorname{Im} T(s)^{-1} = -\Sigma(s)$$

Thus coupled channel two-body unitarity fixes the imaginary part of the inverse T-matrix.

For an *s* where the *n* two-body channels are open, any *T*-matrix of pw satisfies:

$$T(s) = \left[\operatorname{Re} T(s)^{-1} - i\Sigma(s)
ight]^{-1}$$

## UNITARIZATION

Since for physical s, unitarity implies

$$T(s) = \left[ \operatorname{Re} T(s)^{-1} - i\Sigma(s) 
ight]^{-1}$$

we only need Re  $T(s)^{-1}$  from dynamics.

Different unitarization methods are just different approximations to Re  $T(s)^{-1}$ 

◆□ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ < □ ▶ <

## UNITARIZATION

Since for physical s, unitarity implies

$$T(s) = \left[ \operatorname{Re} T(s)^{-1} - i\Sigma(s) 
ight]^{-1}$$

we only need Re  $T(s)^{-1}$  from dynamics.

Different unitarization methods are just different approximations to Re  $T(s)^{-1}$ 

One of the simplest methods. Frequently used in experimental analysis.

### *K*-matrix method

 $K(s) = \text{Re } T(s)^{-1} =$ simple arbitrary analytic function on the real axis

Various thresholds/cuts and resonances allowed
 Simple and flexible. Naive analytic continuation through o<sub>2</sub>(s).
 But;

Fine just to parameterize data on the real axis. Fair approximation for poles if they are narrow and far from left cuts (but often not the case)

One of the simplest methods. Frequently used in experimental analysis.

#### *K*-matrix method

 $K(s) = \text{Re } T(s)^{-1} =$ simple arbitrary analytic function on the real axis

Various thresholds/cuts and resonances allowed

Fine just to parameterize data on the real axis. Fair approximation for poles if they are narrow and far from left cuts (but often not the case)

One of the simplest methods. Frequently used in experimental analysis.

#### *K*-matrix method

 $K(s) = \text{Re } T(s)^{-1} =$ simple arbitrary analytic function on the real axis

Various thresholds/cuts and resonances allowed

Fine just to parameterize data on the real axis. Fair approximation for poles if they are narrow and far from left cuts (but often not the case)

One of the simplest methods. Frequently used in experimental analysis.

#### *K*-matrix method

 $K(s) = \text{Re } T(s)^{-1} =$ simple arbitrary analytic function on the real axis

- Various thresholds/cuts and resonances allowed
- Simple and flexible. Naive analytic continuation through  $\sigma_n(s)$ .

One of the simplest methods. Frequently used in experimental analysis.

## *K*-matrix method

 $K(s) = \text{Re } T(s)^{-1} =$ simple arbitrary analytic function on the real axis

- Various thresholds/cuts and resonances allowed
- Simple and flexible. Naive analytic continuation through  $\sigma_n(s)$ .

One of the simplest methods. Frequently used in experimental analysis.

### *K*-matrix method

 $K(s) = \text{Re } T(s)^{-1} =$ simple arbitrary analytic function on the real axis

- Various thresholds/cuts and resonances allowed
- Simple and flexible. Naive analytic continuation through *σ<sub>n</sub>(s)*.
  But:
  - Strictly, only valid in the real axis above open thresholds.
  - The "real part" is not an analytic function
  - Spurious structures, i.e,  $\sigma(\mathbf{s})=2p/\sqrt{s}
    ightarrow\infty$  at  $\mathbf{s}=0$
  - No left cuts, circular cuts...
  - K not always motivated by underlying QCD dynamics or symmetries

One of the simplest methods. Frequently used in experimental analysis.

### *K*-matrix method

 $K(s) = \text{Re } T(s)^{-1} =$ simple arbitrary analytic function on the real axis

- Various thresholds/cuts and resonances allowed
- Simple and flexible. Naive analytic continuation through *σ<sub>n</sub>(s)*.
  But:
  - Strictly, only valid in the real axis above open thresholds.
  - The "real part" is not an analytic function
  - Spurious structures, i.e,  $\sigma(s)=2p/\sqrt{s}
    ightarrow\infty$  at s=0
  - No left cuts, circular cuts...
  - K not always motivated by underlying QCD dynamics or symmetries

One of the simplest methods. Frequently used in experimental analysis.

### *K*-matrix method

 $K(s) = \text{Re } T(s)^{-1} =$ simple arbitrary analytic function on the real axis

- Various thresholds/cuts and resonances allowed
- Simple and flexible. Naive analytic continuation through  $\sigma_n(s)$ .
- But:
  - Strictly, only valid in the real axis above open thresholds
  - The "real part" is not an analytic function
  - Spurious structures, i.e,  $\sigma(s) = 2p/\sqrt{s} \rightarrow \infty$  at s = 0
  - No left cuts, circular cuts...
  - K not always motivated by underlying QCD dynamics or symmetries

One of the simplest methods. Frequently used in experimental analysis.

#### *K*-matrix method

 $K(s) = \text{Re } T(s)^{-1} =$ simple arbitrary analytic function on the real axis

- Various thresholds/cuts and resonances allowed
- Simple and flexible. Naive analytic continuation through  $\sigma_n(s)$ .
- But:
  - Strictly, only valid in the real axis above open thresholds
  - The "real part" is not an analytic function
  - Spurious structures, i.e,  $\sigma(s) = 2p/\sqrt{s} \to \infty$  at s = 0
  - No left cuts, circular cuts...
  - K not always motivated by underlying QCD dynamics or symmetries

One of the simplest methods. Frequently used in experimental analysis.

### *K*-matrix method

 $K(s) = \text{Re } T(s)^{-1} =$ simple arbitrary analytic function on the real axis

- Various thresholds/cuts and resonances allowed
- Simple and flexible. Naive analytic continuation through  $\sigma_n(s)$ .
- But:
  - Strictly, only valid in the real axis above open thresholds
  - The "real part" is not an analytic function
  - Spurious structures, i.e,  $\sigma(s) = 2p/\sqrt{s} \to \infty$  at s = 0
  - No left cuts, circular cuts..
  - K not always motivated by underlying QCD dynamics or symmetries

One of the simplest methods. Frequently used in experimental analysis.

### *K*-matrix method

 $K(s) = \text{Re } T(s)^{-1} =$ simple arbitrary analytic function on the real axis

- Various thresholds/cuts and resonances allowed
- Simple and flexible. Naive analytic continuation through  $\sigma_n(s)$ .
- But:
  - Strictly, only valid in the real axis above open thresholds
  - The "real part" is not an analytic function
  - Spurious structures, i.e,  $\sigma(s) = 2p/\sqrt{s} \to \infty$  at s = 0
  - No left cuts, circular cuts...
  - K not always motivated by underlying QCD dynamics or symmetries

One of the simplest methods. Frequently used in experimental analysis.

### *K*-matrix method

 $K(s) = \text{Re } T(s)^{-1} =$ simple arbitrary analytic function on the real axis

- Various thresholds/cuts and resonances allowed
- Simple and flexible. Naive analytic continuation through  $\sigma_n(s)$ .
- But:
  - Strictly, only valid in the real axis above open thresholds
  - The "real part" is not an analytic function
  - Spurious structures, i.e,  $\sigma(s) = 2p/\sqrt{s} \to \infty$  at s = 0
  - No left cuts, circular cuts...
  - K not always motivated by underlying QCD dynamics or symmetries

One of the simplest methods. Frequently used in experimental analysis.

### *K*-matrix method

 $K(s) = \text{Re } T(s)^{-1} =$ simple arbitrary analytic function on the real axis

- Various thresholds/cuts and resonances allowed
- Simple and flexible. Naive analytic continuation through  $\sigma_n(s)$ .
- But:
  - Strictly, only valid in the real axis above open thresholds
  - The "real part" is not an analytic function
  - Spurious structures, i.e,  $\sigma(s) = 2p/\sqrt{s} \to \infty$  at s = 0
  - No left cuts, circular cuts...
  - K not always motivated by underlying QCD dynamics or symmetries

One of the simplest methods. Frequently used in experimental analysis.

### *K*-matrix method

 $K(s) = \text{Re } T(s)^{-1} =$ simple arbitrary analytic function on the real axis

- Various thresholds/cuts and resonances allowed
- Simple and flexible. Naive analytic continuation through  $\sigma_n(s)$ .
- But:
  - Strictly, only valid in the real axis above open thresholds
  - The "real part" is not an analytic function
  - Spurious structures, i.e,  $\sigma(s) = 2p/\sqrt{s} \to \infty$  at s = 0
  - No left cuts, circular cuts...
  - K not always motivated by underlying QCD dynamics or symmetries

Relatively simple improve on K-matrix approach.

and real parts. Might not be analytic  $\sim \ln \operatorname{coupled}$  channels:  $T \sim [ReT^{-1} - E]^{-1}$ , with  $\Sigma = \operatorname{diag}(\theta(s - s)\sigma_i)$ . Step function not analytic.  $\sim \operatorname{An}$  analytic function with such imaginary part is built from a Dispersion Relation:  $J_i(s) = \frac{1}{2} \int_{a_i}^{a_i} ds' \frac{1}{2} \int_{a_i}^{a_i$ 

#### Chew-Mandelstam method

In the K-matrix approach we replace each  $\Sigma$  by  $J(s) = diag(J_i(s))$ , thus:  $T(s) = [\hat{K}(s) + \hat{J}(s)]^{-1}$ 

- Same advantages as K-matrix. Although still no left-cut.
- But everything analytic and no spurious poles.

Surprising it is not used more often.

◆□ ▶ < ⑦ ▶ < ミ ▶ < ミ ▶ ミ シ ミ つ Q ペ 348/358

Relatively simple improve on K-matrix approach.

- The K-matrix:  $t = 1/(Ret^{-1} i\sigma)$ , has no relation between imaginary and real parts. Might not be analytic
- In coupled channels:  $T = [ReT^{-1} i\Sigma]^{-1}$ , with
- $\Sigma = diag(\theta(s s_i)\sigma_i)$ . Step function not analytic.
- An analytic function with such imaginary part is built from a Dispersion Relation:  $J(s) = \frac{1}{2} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} ds' \frac{\sigma(s)}{\sigma^2}$

#### Chew-Mandelstam method

In the K-matrix approach we replace each  $\Sigma$  by  $J(s) = diag(J_i(s))$ , thus:  $T(s) = [\hat{K}(s) + \hat{J}(s)]^{-1}$ 

- Same advantages as K-matrix. Although still no left-cut.
- But everything analytic and no spurious poles

イロン スピン メヨン メヨン

## CHEW-MANDELSTAM UNITARIZATION

Relatively simple improve on K-matrix approach.

- The K-matrix:  $t = 1/(Ret^{-1} i\sigma)$ , has no relation between imaginary and real parts. Might not be analytic
- In coupled channels:  $T = [ReT^{-1} i\Sigma]^{-1}$ , with
  - $\Sigma = diag(\theta(s s_i)\sigma_i)$ . Step function not analytic.

#### Chew-Mandelstam method

In the K-matrix approach we replace each  $\Sigma$  by  $J(s) = diag(J_i(s))$ , thus:  $T(s) = [\hat{K}(s) + \hat{J}(s)]^{-1}$ 

- Same advantages as K-matrix. Although still no left-cut.
- But everything analytic and no spurious poles.

・ロト ・ 四ト ・ ヨト ・ ヨト

## CHEW-MANDELSTAM UNITARIZATION

Relatively simple improve on K-matrix approach.

- The K-matrix:  $t = 1/(Ret^{-1} i\sigma)$ , has no relation between imaginary and real parts. Might not be analytic
- In coupled channels:  $T = [ReT^{-1} i\Sigma]^{-1}$ , with
  - $\Sigma = diag(\theta(s s_i)\sigma_i)$ . Step function not analytic.

#### Chew-Mandelstam method

In the K-matrix approach we replace each  $\Sigma$  by  $J(s) = diag(J_i(s))$ , thus:  $T(s) = [\hat{K}(s) + \hat{J}(s)]^{-1}$ 

- Same advantages as K-matrix. Although still no left-cut.
- But everything analytic and no spurious poles.

・ロト ・雪ト ・ヨト ・ヨト

## CHEW-MANDELSTAM UNITARIZATION

Relatively simple improve on K-matrix approach.

- The K-matrix:  $t = 1/(Ret^{-1} i\sigma)$ , has no relation between imaginary and real parts. Might not be analytic
- In coupled channels:  $T = [ReT^{-1} i\Sigma]^{-1}$ , with  $\Sigma = diag(\theta(s s_i)\sigma_i)$ . Step function not analytic.
- An analytic function with such imaginary part is built from a Dispersion Relation:  $J_i(s) = \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{s_i}^{\infty} ds' \frac{\sigma_i(s)}{s-s'-i\epsilon}$

#### Chew-Mandelstam method

In the K-matrix approach we replace each  $\Sigma$  by  $J(s) = diag(J_i(s))$ , thus:  $T(s) = [\hat{K}(s) + \hat{J}(s)]^{-1}$ 

- Same advantages as K-matrix. Although still no left-cut.
- But everything analytic and no spurious poles.

・ロト ・雪ト ・ヨト ・ヨト

## CHEW-MANDELSTAM UNITARIZATION

Relatively simple improve on K-matrix approach.

- The K-matrix:  $t = 1/(Ret^{-1} i\sigma)$ , has no relation between imaginary and real parts. Might not be analytic
- In coupled channels:  $T = [ReT^{-1} i\Sigma]^{-1}$ , with  $\Sigma = diag(\theta(s s_i)\sigma_i)$ . Step function not analytic.
- An analytic function with such imaginary part is built from a Dispersion Relation:  $J_i(s) = \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{s_i}^{\infty} ds' \frac{\sigma_i(s)}{s-s'-i\epsilon}$

#### Chew-Mandelstam method

In the K-matrix approach we replace each  $\Sigma$  by  $J(s) = diag(J_i(s))$ , thus:  $T(s) = [\hat{K}(s) + \hat{J}(s)]^{-1}$ 

- Same advantages as K-matrix. Although still no left-cut.
- But everything analytic and no spurious poles.

・ロト ・四ト ・日ト・日ト

## CHEW-MANDELSTAM UNITARIZATION

Relatively simple improve on K-matrix approach.

- The K-matrix:  $t = 1/(Ret^{-1} i\sigma)$ , has no relation between imaginary and real parts. Might not be analytic
- In coupled channels:  $T = [ReT^{-1} i\Sigma]^{-1}$ , with
  - $\Sigma = diag(\theta(s s_i)\sigma_i)$ . Step function not analytic.
- An analytic function with such imaginary part is built from a Dispersion Relation:  $J_i(s) = \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{S_i}^{\infty} ds' \frac{\sigma_i(s)}{s s' i\epsilon}$

#### Chew-Mandelstam method

In the K-matrix approach we replace each  $\Sigma$  by  $J(s) = diag(J_i(s))$ , thus:  $T(s) = [\hat{K}(s) + \hat{J}(s)]^{-1}$ 

#### Same advantages as K-matrix. Although still no left-cut.

But everything analytic and no spurious poles.

Relatively simple improve on K-matrix approach.

- The K-matrix:  $t = 1/(Ret^{-1} i\sigma)$ , has no relation between imaginary and real parts. Might not be analytic
- In coupled channels:  $T = [ReT^{-1} i\Sigma]^{-1}$ , with  $\Sigma$ 
  - $\Sigma = diag(\theta(s s_i)\sigma_i)$ . Step function not analytic.
- An analytic function with such imaginary part is built from a Dispersion Relation:  $J_i(s) = \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{s_i}^{\infty} ds' \frac{\sigma_i(s)}{s s' i\epsilon}$

#### Chew-Mandelstam method

In the K-matrix approach we replace each  $\Sigma$  by  $J(s) = diag(J_i(s))$ , thus:  $T(s) = [\hat{K}(s) + \hat{J}(s)]^{-1}$ 

• Same advantages as K-matrix. Although still no left-cut

But everything analytic and no spurious poles

Relatively simple improve on K-matrix approach.

- The K-matrix:  $t = 1/(Ret^{-1} i\sigma)$ , has no relation between imaginary and real parts. Might not be analytic
- In coupled channels:  $T = [ReT^{-1} i\Sigma]^{-1}$ , with  $\Sigma$ 
  - $\Sigma = diag(\theta(s s_i)\sigma_i)$ . Step function not analytic.
- An analytic function with such imaginary part is built from a Dispersion Relation:  $J_i(s) = \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{s_i}^{\infty} ds' \frac{\sigma_i(s)}{s s' i\epsilon}$

#### Chew-Mandelstam method

In the K-matrix approach we replace each  $\Sigma$  by  $J(s) = diag(J_i(s))$ , thus:  $T(s) = [\hat{K}(s) + \hat{J}(s)]^{-1}$ 

- Same advantages as K-matrix. Although still no left-cut
- But everything analytic and no spurious poles

Relatively simple improve on K-matrix approach.

- The K-matrix:  $t = 1/(Ret^{-1} i\sigma)$ , has no relation between imaginary and real parts. Might not be analytic
- In coupled channels:  $T = [ReT^{-1} i\Sigma]^{-1}$ , with  $\Sigma$ 
  - $\Sigma = diag(\theta(s s_i)\sigma_i)$ . Step function not analytic.
- An analytic function with such imaginary part is built from a Dispersion Relation:  $J_i(s) = \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{s_i}^{\infty} ds' \frac{\sigma_i(s)}{s s' i\epsilon}$

#### Chew-Mandelstam method

In the K-matrix approach we replace each  $\Sigma$  by  $J(s) = diag(J_i(s))$ , thus:  $T(s) = [\hat{K}(s) + \hat{J}(s)]^{-1}$ 

- Same advantages as K-matrix. Although still no left-cut
- But everything analytic and no spurious poles

Relatively simple improve on K-matrix approach.

- The K-matrix:  $t = 1/(Ret^{-1} i\sigma)$ , has no relation between imaginary and real parts. Might not be analytic
- In coupled channels:  $T = [ReT^{-1} i\Sigma]^{-1}$ , with  $\Sigma$ 
  - $\Sigma = diag(\theta(s s_i)\sigma_i)$ . Step function not analytic.
- An analytic function with such imaginary part is built from a Dispersion Relation:  $J_i(s) = \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{S_i}^{\infty} ds' \frac{\sigma_i(s)}{s s' i\epsilon}$

#### Chew-Mandelstam method

In the K-matrix approach we replace each  $\Sigma$  by  $J(s) = diag(J_i(s))$ , thus:  $T(s) = [\hat{K}(s) + \hat{J}(s)]^{-1}$ 

- Same advantages as K-matrix. Although still no left-cut
- But everything analytic and no spurious poles